UNITED METHODIST CHURCH

MISSION BIOGRAPHICAL SERIES

BISHOPS – MISSIONARIES

ID#

129

LAMBUTH, BISHOP WALTER R.
1911 - 14 DIARY

Itinerary-Trip--Luebo to Lusambo.

F.22- Luebo. (3 hrs. to K.)
Dinyunyi
Ditu
Muzembe
Fri,night- Kalema-(5hrs.to B.)(E)- Batetela.

Cifuadi, R.C.village
Kabasele- Met Chief = a seeker.
Sat.23- Bombo (6 hrs to F.)

& Cianala
Sun.24 Katendi
Cifoko
Kalumbo
Lutumba- (Work).
Lubuyu
M. 25 Fudiala-(5 hrs.to M.)(E.) -Batetela.
name of chief.- Kacunga (E)

Cimuauga (W.) Kanyinda (T)
Nkashama (")
Mblanket (")
Mubengai "
Cifufu
T. 26 Ndumba-(3 hrs.to K.) (T.) Kalumbo

Mamunganye -(Kanoa)
Kambanza
Shicikumba- (Sick.T.)
Lusengu "
W. 27 Kafulumba-(6 hrs.to M.) (T)

Th. 28 Bakua-Sekel.i (T)

Citoka "
Ilunga "
Mamungula "
Kambale (Sick. T.)
F. 29 Malanche- Luluaburg
S.t.Sun

Itinerary (Cont.)

M.6 A.M.Jan.1, leave Malanche-(5 1/2 hrs.to K.)
Mukisi- N. side of River (E)
Kankonda Ntambue (R.C.tore down Prot.Church)
Kanyoka (E.) 5 hrs. to L.
Zappo Kamuambe-(4 hrs.to N.)(Ask for Mushiful
T. 2 Luandarua - Son of his Chief, he was in Luiruch's yard.)

W. 3. Ntombola-
Eleinga
Kasisi
Th.4 Mala Mala- 1:30 P M.

Mutolo-(5 hrs.to K.) (5 days to L.)
F. 5 Kandolo (E)

S.& Sun.6 & 7 Lusambambumba -(E)Kahambei 5 hrs.
Ngeya Kalamba (2) E)
M. 8 Nkonde
T. 9 Tumba-(8 hrs to L.)
W. 10 Lusambo.

Villages.
Lusambo to Lutefu,Jan.11-26.

1.Muganyanga, Baluba- (R.C.)
2.Lumpemba- Bal.& Basonga- (R.C.)
3.Lukadi- Batetela- (R.C.)
4.Bumbai- Baluba- (R.C.)
5.Mpoia (1600 ft.) Night-Jan.18,Th.-Baluba-(R.C.)

6.Tukuanga-Batetela-(R.C.)
7.Kalama- Batempa-(R.C.)
8.Fombaluanga-Night Fr.Jan.19.-Bakonga(R.C.)
Compagnie du Kasai-Edouard Vander Anweisa "Map town."

9.Longa- Batempa-(R.C.)
10.Longonia-1100 ft.-Batempa-(R.C.)-Sa.Jan.20,
Compagnie du Kasai Mattos- "Drumville".

11.Kasongo- Batetela-R.-Mon.Jan.22- (R.C.)
Compagnie S.C.K.& C.K.- "Goat town."

12.Wangonga- Batetela.
13.Mbonkesse- Batetela.
14.Mokoko- Batetela-(R.C.)-Tu.,Jan.23.

Itinerary (Cont.)

15. Osangbaute-Wed., Jan. 24. No evidence of R.C.
16. Gikadiku- " " " " "
17. Tundalimma- " " " " "
18. Okinduman- " " " " "
19. Olombo-Night Wed. " " " " "
Good place for station near village.

20. Nyangi on R.
21. Otungo on L.
22. Sangajulu on R.
23. Nganga
24. Mukundji-Night Th., Jan. 25.
2 Small villages on R.

25. Lubefu- Fri. to Tu. A.M. Jan. 26-30.

LUBEFU to WEMBO-NIAMA.

26. Kachi.
27. Katefe
28. Djata Otende-Night Wed., Tu. Jan. 30.

29. Vunga- chief- Itangdu
30. Djata Nanga- Night Wed., Jan. 31.

33. Wembo Niama-Night Th. Feb. 1. R.C.
(Remained until Mon. Feb. 5).
Name of village Mutna Senga.

WEMBO NIAMA to KATAKO KOMBE.

34. Mibango
35 Okako
36. Ochumbe
37. Shunga Koi-Night Mon. Feb. 5.

38. Ongonga
39. Libamba-on Ongonga (chief)-Tu. Feb. 6.

40. Djingre
41. Shinga on Lapek. (chief)
42. Kataka Kombe- no R.C.-Tu. Sat., Feb. 10.

Itinerary (Cont.)

KATAKO KOMBE to BENE DIBELE.
Left Sat.,Feb.10,1912.

43.
44.
45. Omekukulu- 5 hrs.from K.K.-(No R.C.)
46. Numbe-(Uvungu chief) Sat.& Sun.Feb.10-11.(No R.C.)
Village Batetela- Tribe Lukenyi.
47.
48. Momba (chief Okelanda)
49. Lobilu (" Numbyunga)
50. Yanga- (" Longonia) Mon.,Feb.12
Village Batetela- Tribe Lukenyi.

51. Mokale (chief Onoma) (No R.C.)
52. Ahamba (" " " "
53. Onongdu (chief Michinjadi) Tu.,13.
Village Batetela- Tribe Lukenyi.
Chief has 10 villages under him and 2 chiefs.

54. Lukola (B)(chief MIchinjadi).
55. Udeshilu (B)(" Dikonkonda).
56. Onema (B)(" Yedi)
57. Mukele (L) " Meyoka) Wed.14.

58. Muanga (B)(" Ongonda)
59. Ututu (L)(" Changula)
60. Osandjila (L)-(Sougula) Th.15.

61. Sanga (Lukungu) (chief Ngonga)
62. East M'Baka " "
63. M'Baka-(6 hrs.)- " " Fr.,16.

64. Esumbe- Bankuchu " Moma)
65. Usambula- " "
66. Famba- (5 hrs.) Sat.& Sun.17-18.

67. Bene Dibele (5 1/2 hrs.) Mon.19.

Laws –

Abbreviations.

A. – Africa.
Am. – American.
Ar. – Arab.
B. – Belgian or Bird.
C. – Congo
C.B. – " Belge
Cic – Cicatrix
Croc – Crocodile
D – Date
Dis – Discover.
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
J. – [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
Fun – Fauna
G. – Greenfell
[illegible] –
[illegible] –
[illegible] –
H. – Hist.
Hip. – Hippo.

I. – Island.
K. – Kasai
L. – Left – Language
M – Miss or Missy.
N. – North.
Nig. – Negro
P. – Prof.
Pr. – Prince.
R. – Religion.
R.C. – Roman Catholic.
R.F. – [illegible]
R.P. – [illegible] R.
R.V. – River.
S. – South
T.F. – Talou
T.T. – Tse Tse.
W. – West
Wo – Women
Cus – Custom.
[illegible] – [illegible]
Hosp – Hospital.
S.S. – Self Sup.

Books on F. Congo.

The Congo & the Founding of its Free State
2 Vols. H. M. Stanley
Sampson Low, & Lond.

Great Britain and the Congo.
E. D. Morel
Smith Elder & Co. Lond.

Yakusu: The Very Heart of Africa.
H. Fulton Smith.
Marshall Bros. Lond.

The Bakuba: Work on
by Torday. (French).
Rec. by F. Com. of F. Aruwimi Dist.

The Congo and Coasts of Africa.
Rich. Harding Davis.

"Veld Dap" - on going to Mr. Africa.
Alan Field 2/6.
no. Bale Sons.

Bateleur

1. Francis Conquer [illegible]
2. [illegible] [illegible]
   many men over 6 ft.
3. Intelligent [illegible]
4. Men no tribal marks
5. Some have tattooed [illegible]
   chest point
6. Many [illegible] tattooed [illegible]
   TB varieties
7. Better [illegible] cleaner sts.
8. Well nourished [illegible] from
   studio.
9. Virile [illegible] character - very
   foreign [illegible] [illegible] as [illegible]
10. Very [illegible] [illegible]
11. Color [illegible] bronze - somewhat
12. Med. not so prevalent as in
    some other tribes
13. No well proportioned [illegible]
    unique symmetry
14. Children [illegible] - stocky
    pinot [illegible]
15. Chest [illegible] - statistics
16. Quite many [illegible]
    stom [illegible]
17. [illegible] [illegible]
    [illegible]

Congo Valley.

V. Religion.

1. Fetish -
2. "Medicine" -
3. God idea - Devil idea -
4. Immortality. Belief in -
5. Openness to relig. instruction.
6. Spt. worship -

Congo Valley.

VI. "Medicine —

Med. Man
1. His influ—
2. " motive.
3. " materials—
4. " gaab..

Witch craft —

Influ. of Med. upon the People.

The Camp.

1. Pitch tent on slight elevation if poss.
2. Dig ditch around it promptly & a smaller drain lead from it.
3. Do not pitch under a high tree.
4. Stake tent to begin with.
5. Always have bolt for ground sheet.
6. Keep supply of old papers to stand on.
7. If water enters raise ground cloth & dig hole for drainage.
8.

Congo - Misc. - Notes,

Congo-Sudan Commission..A. B. F. M.

Dr. F. L. Furgurson
Rev. Johnston Myers — May~~..~~July..1910.
Rev. J. H. Franklin

Purpose-to report on wisdom of opening a mission in British Nigeria. (See Missions-Nov.-1910.)

a.) Conclusion: Unwise on account of (1) large unworked terri on the Congo, and (2) the attitude of the British Govern.

Best at this juncture for ~~C.~~ M. S. to pioneer, or a British Soc. in with the Gov. Officials.

(6) Conclusion: Any mission to N. Nigeria must reckon with Moslem occupation as the stronger force. They are already there, intrenched.

.....

Steamers.

1. Belgian S.S. leave Antwerp. Mail goes ev. 3 weeks.
2. French S. S. leave Harvre. (22nd. of month.)
3. Elder Dempster has line S. S.

Season..Not earlier than Maylst.~~..~~not later than June15

Maps-Geo. Philip & Son 32Fleet St.

Kodak-Eastman No. 4 Folding pocket..tribod..asbestos ~~xxxxxxx~~ discs for absorption (to be dried occasionally) Dr. F. carried 200 films, developing in U.S. Films in sealed tins. Eastmans can be sent home by parcels post without duty.

Money- Letter credit, or sterling, or Arrange with some ~~Mis~~ Miss. Socy.

Clothing-Helmet..Tan shoes sewed tongue..mosquito boot
thick and thin underwear(latter linnen mesh)..soft
flannel collars..light leggings.. mosquito net..cravenet
or light coat for rain..umbrella.

Outfit- Medicines..thermometer..tin trunks not to weigh
more than 70 lbs.. field glasses..

Congo steamers..Henry Reed..Livingstone, and Endeavor.

Agents..Mr.Kruse Agt. Dutch House at Banana.and
Dr. Sims at Matadi.

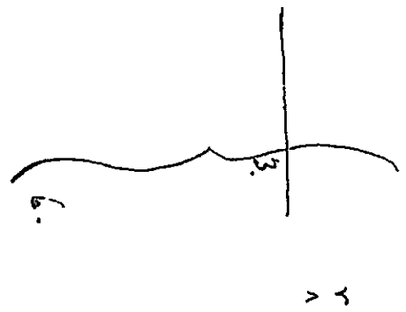
Conference Interdenominational Sept. 1911.

Fare..Antwerp £35 to Matadi. French line more.

Books..Life of George Grenfell by Geo. Hawker, and
——— " " " Sir Harry Johnston.

Dakar – Tuesd. Oct. 24 - 1911.

Tuesd. Oct. 24 - 1911. Yellow haze.



Konakry – Sierra Leone –
Thurs. Oct. 26 – 1911.

water

realty.

Frid. 27 Nov.

Thunder storm last n. Light-breeze.
Highland on P. side - Siberian still.

Sund. 29 Nov.

Attended mass y. Mer. for t. flummery - but N. R.C.
have a reverential spt. while they worship. Something
to be learned f. ev. body.
4. Pm. Br. Mar. led by Rev. Thos. Powell in our
stateroom. Isa. 40. Gave a strong earnest talk on
t. fact f. God - being a funda. lesson to Israel.
I fr. f. a deeper keener sense f. His Presence.
my relig. life too shallow. Deep God give it deep
in root - feed it - may t. fruitage be to Thy Glory.

Lusambo - (Contd)

7 pm. Note fr. D. Massen. He thus. M. had considered t. mat. & declined to invite Gilbert. D. M. had taken a position before t. officials re. to half cast-off mattask "Wheelbreed" to eat at his table. I promptly declined to go as G. & I were travelling companions on an equality - here suggest Dr. P's going. Gilbert

At. Sun - Wed. Nov. 1 - 1911. Overcast Strong Trade Wn.

Hunting Experiences In Africa.

Young Buffalo.

1. Shot buffalo cow apparently four legs. His boy went to inspect. The cow sprang on four knees, hunched herself along w. hind legs. The frightened b. went up a tree like magic. Jumped around & kicks, but he stuck nails & toes into t. bark & hung like a monkey to t. lowest branch. Young laughed until he did hardly shoot.

Leopard.

2. At Nairobi - a young Eng. woman entering bedroom saw long tail & t. leopard sticking out. Cried for help. Father came & gave shoes at it & it faced abt. for a spring. Shot him thru. head. He had dragged the brains of a turkey & of the cat under t. bed.

Elephant & Buffalo.

3. A Boer nearly 60, veteran & famous hunter, on elephant - wh. broke 3 ribs before he killed it. Then scared w. ill shot a buffalo & supposing him dead - went up to give him t. coup de grace. He sprang up & gored him terribly in the side. In a few weeks he was in the field again.

Buffalo.

A missionary shot a B. in E. Africa. Big mtn. Next B. took everything & skin & got stuck. It sprang up & gored him to death. Make B. wicked & dangerous. Jungle [illegible]

[illegible]

Boma - (Cont.) Nov. 2/11.

Cable carried ashore by 10 N. paddling t. boat & passed around a big tree. Large no. of citizens & officials out to see Str. Two N. guards in uniform & Oahues keep gangway clear until inspect. is over.

Called on the Dep. U.S. Consul to buy a stamp - such a rush on B.C. for home mail. To assist Postmaster - one man had a section of mail dumped on veranda floor & distributed it to eager comers. Like Shanghai in early days or Santiago Cuba after war.

After dinner called on Rev. H.D. Campbell of A.C. Miss. Alliance of N.E. & Mr. A.B. Simpson the C. & N.E. whom just hub from fever were preparing up river tour station hill for quinine & being a sort of Dr. & Mrs. Livingstone.

They went home v. D. Hun. A.C. Reavis & had just returned. Their predecessors had gone N.E. into Portuguese territory to open new stat. Since Republic & Portug. have granted concessions more readily.

Dr. Anet & Dr. le Pasteur. Henri Anet - Horne, Belgium visited t. Congo Belge this year & secured a concession near Luebo and t. projected A.R. running S. to meet C. to Cairo R.R. Very ardent & evangelistic representatives of the Synod of t. Union of t. Prot. Churches of Belgium.

The Belgian Miss Soc.

Societe Belge des Missions Protestantes au Congo. They had immensely strengthen t. cause of Prot. Miss. On another page is an outline of Purpose.

Notes from U.S. Consular Reports June–July 1911 made Nov. 2/11.

Matadi-Leopoldville R.R. (Bl. Consul. July 1911)

Matadi 100 m. f. mouth of Congo – N. of Mat. 225 of river travel cut off by rapids. Portage of 250 km. in old time took 20 days & cost $9.73 per load of 70 lbs. & many lives. Eq. "Peace" – Now 10 & per 70 lbs. in 2 days.

R. R. 250 l. cost $15,767,000 – narrow gauge (29.52 in.) w. 99 bridges all but one of iron.

Reaches Stanley Pool at Dolo 7 m. above Leopoldville & runs down L. harbor dangerous f. rocky reef at Kallina point.

Elect. power from rapids will be utilized

Wireless Telegraphy

Feb. 4/11 Wireless-teleg. speed. left Antwerp on Nov. 1 for Elisabethville for Congo. Organ. by M. Goldsmith of Brussels for Kg. who allots a pt. of a fund of $1636,000) 3,300,000 fr. needed for industr. of Congo.

May Estab. wireless at several points – from Leopoldville, Banana (Radio-telegraphic Syst.) & St. Paul de Loanda. Est. costly because of distance, marshes, ravages of storms & spec. elephants – which seem to take spec. delight in push. wrt. poles. Now takes 3 to 15 days from Brussels to Washington via Leopoldville – French Congo – St. Vincent & – Mr. W. Dye.

Palm Oil – Boma.

Nat. cracks fruit to obt. oil from hull, then inner shell broken off & kernel extracted. Traders sometimes reboil to extract impurities.
In 1909 – 13,850,765 lbs. of kernels valued at $424,394 exported from Bel. Congo.
Of this $70,199 from Portuguese Congo.
Most nuts gathered in dry season – may to Nov. Much waste from low prices.
Cost here = $27.02 (140 fr.) per metric ton (2,204 lbs) – Sell in Europe for $67.55 (350 fr).
Kernels ship. in sacks of 100 lbs.

Tobacco.

Use acquired f. white man – No smoke also – In 1909 – $73,100 imported & all f. Europe. Brit. largest Amer. Tobacco – Dry & V.

Official Supplies.

Hereafter to be pur. in Congo – by bid. Specifications at disposal of pub. 3 mos. before contracts are awarded thus allowing ample time to complete.
Portable houses – R. R. – Tele. – Trans. materials – motor & steam boats – lumber – docks – docks, cement, hardware – gal. iron roofing – office supplies, desks, files, typewriters, furniture &c.

Jno. M. Dye – Vice Consul Gen.

Boma Notes at Boma. Nov 2-1911.

Belgian Soc. of Prot. Miss. in F. Congo.
(Société Belge des Missions Protestantes au Congo).

1. This Soc. was organized July 11-1910.

2. President - Mr. le Pasteur Paul Rochdieu
" of the Synod of the Union of the Protestant Evangel. Churches of Belgium.
Address - Brussels.

2. Secretary
Mr. le Pasteur Kennedy Anet
Saint-Gilles - Brussels -

* He is also -
Secy. Gen. of Belgian Missionary Christ. Church.

3. Mr. le Pasteur Henri Anet
Hoorne.

* he visited the Congo in 1911 & made Rev. H. D. Campbell his Legal Agent - Boma.

II. Purpose.
1. The propaga. of the Gsp. in the Congo Belge by the cent. of missions thru the Circular of Holy Scrip.
2. Holy Scrip.
3. Participate in the work of civiliza. undertaken in this colony.

4. Pursuant to this end: I can create or contribute to t. creat. of Institut. of instruct. Prof. schs – Ménagères / Indust. schs – Hospitals Dispensaries in a general way all works which have for their object the moral and material amelioration of the aborigines.

5. The Asso. can directly or indirect. be connected w. ev. work ~~to~~ connected w. its social purpose relating to the Belgian Congo or to the foreigner.

Leopoldville — Thurs — Nov. 9 — 1911.

Still wait. f. trunks fr. Matadi tf a boat-l. Lukebo.

Rapids — Walked to Rapids by native road, wh. rests at foot of hill on rt. is t. "Stanley View" — fine view f. Brazzaville on rt. bnk. near S. Pool. Lovely panorama of water calm & peaceful in Pool — rushing roaring afom. feet in t. cascades. Shackleford ran these rapids in a canoe w. a native who dared him. Perilous.

Mortality — Passed old & new Cemeteries. Many dead! Strong drink, sensualism & plains fever.

Peace — Met Br. Vice Consul Mr. Lyons near t. landing. He announces signature of compact betw. Fr. & Ger. settling t. Morocco affair.

French — G. & I talk upon French read & conversat. I am determined to master t. lang. & learn one thousand words a day. He wizes. to t. Congo lang. & this I am fr. This t. key to intercourse w. t. officials.

Salayer — Over Stolen Hat.

While at dinner Mr. Taylor was called out by a lot of t. upper river — Bolobo men — who came to engage some men. Girls t. Dale. Someone had stolen a hat — they found it. Suddenly t. hat on but t. Cutter struck [illegible] t. Bolobo man [illegible] it. The name of t. Bolobo man [illegible] out. Good, but still he [illegible] t. hat [illegible] stolen it. It is [illegible] tribes. a strong face. [illegible] river men troops. The wizes. [illegible] t. native [illegible] to come.

Tse Tse Fly

Mrs Rutland discovers t. T. T. fly — as nervous, quick, persistent fellow, [illegible] a [illegible] t. [illegible] backs, [illegible] t. [illegible] rights on backs, [illegible] at time. Abdomen extends thr. bld. Native carry switches in belt to knock them off back.

theory that Stanley carried it to Uganda on last trip.

Mortality among children.
(1) Bad food (2) no food (3) too much food, (1) Half cooked, raw, unripe, rotten - (2) Mothers leave a sucking an unweaned baby as soon as she is enciente again putting it better on corn meat, unripe fruit. etc. Child dies of indigest. - diarrhoea etc.
(3) Child may be stuffed w. raw unwholesome food -

Sudden toxs.
Result in decreased population. Mothers wld not consent to have more child. Still they did, not yet away while white farm came. Conditions improving some.

Leopoldville, Nov. 10 - 1911.

Friday Nov. 10.

My birthday — 57! The time is oh so very precious. God help me to improve it. I thank Him for the privilege of being in Africa. When a mere lad I read the life of Robert Moffat and the explorations of David Livingstone & desired to be a missionary in Africa. Upon returning to the U.S. from Japan in 1891 I offered the Board to come to open a mission on the Upper Congo. The Board was not ready. My interview with Henry M. Stanley has confirmed in my vision and strengthened in my purpose. He urged me and my church to come. Said the field was open & ripe — and that what was done should be done quickly.

In 1890 I wrote from Japan in which I advocated a mission in Africa. It was published in the Nat. Adv. & at St. Louis Gen. Conf. The Church did not move. I was unknown & faithful. We let it and the subject of Africa rest.

After I became Bus. Sec. in 1892 — the Presb. Board repeatedly urged us to join them on the Kasai.

At last I came here with Mr. Gilbert as my companion to open the first step of the Board. Twice during the life of the mission it was determined to abandon it — in 1895 & 1900. And now, during all these years, God has kept me in Africa and I shall remain here for any place. My hand, my heart, my all are his. My life guide the Church in founding a mission which shall save millions yet unborn.

14

Kinshasa Sunday – Nov. 19 – 11.

Lv. 5.30 Am. in Kasai Co. Str. to: Fumu N'Tangu –
Capt. Fr. Roostenburg, Maasluis, Holland.
Dense fog on Fr. side – Brazzaville hidden – also t. channel.
Ran into th. end p. on I. – pt. f. wh. was afloat.
Hippo – We startled a Hip. wh. disap. w. a snort in mid st. p.
a whirlpool made for his own amusement.
Bamu. We steamed nearly 2 hrs. oppo. town W. side f. this I.
wh. is Bamu –. Fro nat. had a canoe thro high grass fishing.
Many white egrets were also engaged in t. same occupation.
The Fr. passage is more dangerous, but now at high
water is navigable.
Dover Cliffs = a gr. amphitheatre f. chalk cliffs named by
Stanley – they must rise 500 ft. Geo. Grenfell Jan. 24 –
1894 made his first ascent in a steel sail boat w. 3 –
Kru boys & Congo servants.
Kallina Pt. we had left but Kinshasa & Leopoldville.
– named f. Lt. Kallina – drowned here in 1882 – out against
Stanley's orders.
High Range Hills – both sides f. miles above Pool.
Antelope. – 10 Am. 2 large russet brown bounding
under trees on th. bank. They were 1/2 M. off t. scanfeld
Pt. f. stop & sketch at this pt.
Chimpanzee – very stern – snoff. C. sat sitting. Face
1 pounds f. grass. Although pass. u. snorting. Ate. In
wh. 2 Ap. were terrified in one instance in canoes.
Tsetse. One appeared this fly. He is very persistent.
[illegible] f. times f. or back, arms, legs, or any exposed part. If it
even bites thro. clothing. Lets under bed – chair – bench –
takes refuge aboard – on trains & in boats. Bundles
Zoes, differs f. other flies in proboscis, wings, legs.
[illegible] Stick pain rheumatic – Pry tent – [illegible]
[illegible] Hostile Ap. pains [illegible]
[illegible] f. pillow. [illegible] Hair stands in [illegible]
[illegible] Devil [illegible] Pillow = [illegible]

Lovely sunset.

French – R. – 15 ＋ 16 chap. f. Matt. w. G. Doing our best to get a working K. We K. over 600 words. Have read Jno. ＋ [illegible] to comp. w. T. Also read a lit. b. "To W. C. for Christ." [illegible]

Hymns f. t. Night. – 6 P.M. ar. at Black River tied up for night to a big tree. Sat on deck looking at t. dark noiseless [illegible] t. R. [illegible] countless villages built on its banks, [illegible] upon t. unbroken wall f. trop. forest on t. other side. The [illegible] loneliness of t. savage heathenism every [illegible] began to [illegible] oppressed me. Suddenly a flame burst up on t. distant shore around it sev. dark figures were silhouetted against t. light. [illegible] a ~~song~~ hymn. T. words f. which were unfamiliar but t. hymn was unmistakable – "O Happy Day" – [illegible] "Know whom I have believed". It was a glimpse of t. [illegible] f. another world – [illegible] to t. soul – an inspiration for [illegible] Hazlitt [illegible] miss. [illegible] t. [illegible] f. t. [illegible] t. gospel is [illegible] this [illegible] story – [illegible] story.

Monday 20 [illegible] 1911.

[illegible] A.M. [illegible] tug of anchor ＋ cable [illegible] f. danger.

Crocodiles. We had not gone a [illegible] mile before [illegible] river [illegible] these [illegible] creatures. They [illegible] long [illegible] fish [illegible] out [illegible] f. their enemy [illegible] out, but [illegible] only t. [illegible] more [illegible] hunting t. [illegible]

[illegible] pass [illegible] out t. [illegible] one – [illegible] grip ＋ [illegible] [illegible] position. [illegible]

Tsetse. [illegible] bed. [illegible] It is found all about t. [illegible] but in zones. [illegible] disturbed. Tried but failed to kill a [illegible]

River banks – [illegible] specimen [illegible]

[illegible]

Dema. Sund. Nov. 26 - 1911. Raining Hard

8 Am. Visit R.C. chapel in nat. Village. A lay
[illegible] - death of some [illegible] & long of [illegible]
[illegible] two. attend. w. some sentance [illegible] of death.

Dema. Monday - Nov. 27 - 1911.

4 Pm moved all our belongings to river bank. Then waited 2 long hours to get them carried on board the Str. Pt. Capt. Dab

She is about the smallest H. Worth on the Congo tributaries. Our room was changed by the Capt. to a cubby hole - 7 x 10 ft. When we got all our boxes, bags etc. in there was a folding bed for Gilbert we positively had to climb over each other to get in it out. The reason for the shift was that the only other room on this boat, a sample of the Kabis was to be used as a dining room, lounge, cabin for another passenger to come.

One comfort in it. We are just 6 feet further from the 30 cases of ammunition. It is of a border in the under the hatch in the hold which is not 6 feet deep. I stood in it looking for a missing box of chop & my shoulders touched the deck. The boilers are only 4 feet from the powder & 12 feet from the ammunition. One stick of wax burning inside is special, better 2. The significant words 1 Powder - Explosive Inflammable. Handle carefully. Keep from the boilers. I pointed them out to Gilbert. It was amusing. I did it. If his hair could have uncurled it would have done it. I remarked Gilbert if we are in no hurry to get home, but it is well that we have prepared for any emergency. Hardly had I uttered the words when one of the Kr. hands dropped one of the boxes off his shoulder. It will be upset [illegible] Bulms

before we reach Jacobo. To be thrown into the river would not be a great improvement in the situation since it is swarming with crocodiles. But we are in our Father's hands, this David Livingstone, I am convinced that we seem to be immortal until our work is done.

Ben. Went to bed at 9 o'c. knowing we would be wakened at 3 A.M. by preparations to leave. Alas! vain hope. No sleep between mosquitoes & the Bel Piano. I could have stood the former but the latter — So on to an adjoining boat one holding a bacanalian revel. Three of the number have disembarked by the odds there determined to go home by the next steamer from Matadi. The accordian, several bottles of Vino & general desire to have a jolly time have conspired to make such an occasion as would go thirsty where the dead — if they happened to be buried — would be startled by much noise, speeches, screaming, cat calls, roars of laughter, patriotic songs, banjo-like airs, stamping of feet & yells, which enough to scare even a leopard or any from the adjacent forest. Imagine a situation like this. What can the natives in the vicinity think? especially those who are Protestants or Romanists are trying to lead a quiet & more decent life. These are not all men bad fellows, but their actions tend to put them on a level with the savages around them.

Kussi - Thur. Nov. 30 - 1911.

Fam. stk. dyes. N. bear on b. - swim. & sport. cat.
Gibel had landed in to riv. only few hrs. before.
Fatan. fire lately off - explosives used herself - Ng.
carrying fire back & forth - perfect. unconscious. that -
in Called Engineer - Johnston. Ice sly. bottoms
leaks. lance & open. hatch. Later Capt. had powder
flyer. Tomorrow to Tete.
Buffalo stalk & break - tension - swing.
Cellidium - on high bank on R. in leaves & nr.
Ng. Wrap & Kuanza.
Crocodile 10 ft. Capt. shot - small Cave. tin 1/2 in.
Another 12 ft. long. Died profusely & stag. jack into
& river.
Tsetse fly - New bees. Only one. Air turn to hot. activity -
Ber. n. Have yet to see one killed.
Perils on the water.
(1) Capt. Sat. Fall & str. capsiz. last yr. on C -
One W. pass. drowned in cabin - door being closed
three escap. to shore - wine spilled & eaten.
(4) Gabon ex. mps. ago capsiz. - 1 pass. cost £35 in.
cost int. in trivial. of.
(2) Cuts R. & [illegible] str. n. [illegible] Wind
stage passed yesterday.
Rol. R. Thur. Jan 3 approx. [illegible] proceed to
Appro. Kitanga - the f. Benguela on W. coast 12° S.
" " Cape Town via [illegible] Hill.
4° - 10' - S. " survey of Kinchassa -
Solo. Post - 11 stn. One woman in [illegible] cloud f. Nq.
abt. him squat. on bank. The Kamoha riv. flows into K -
here on S. side. Corn - yams - beans - manioc - Royal
palms.
Women - Naked - 7 canoes w. 3 wo. in each came pad. up
w. fish. Kivango. No young fold. nots. on but a cincture -
nothing alone. Clothes w. some. Pass. Cotton - yes -
here insd. age. two. and two immense ones. some bad
f. [illegible] & W. unit. strip f. cost - 3 m. side in f. [illegible]

Nov. 29 (Cont.)

11½ Am. Stop f. wood. Natives are run. thro. high grass to meet us. One Hercules - a mng. shep. perhaps 1½ swim ashore w. cable over shoulder. Why what a chest & shoulders - muscles like carved ebony. Regardless of crocs. he plunges into t. turbid stream & disappears. Still my breath as he remains under longer than usual but t. swift. t. t. cur. & t. wch. t. t. cable carried him down str. His block head looks up he scrambles on t. bank - t. water on his only body. Trying at t. mouth t. cable around a big stump of a Baobab.

Here they come. Two men w. small chickens one w. a big bunch of plantains (one cook can fry them) two more w. bunches of bananas & three w. bundles of Sugar cane. Our men begin t. palaver by offering money - they don't care f. it. Make signs of sell - For 2 bottles - the bananas, plantains, (tinnegay) dried fish & sugar cane all make ons. Select bot. one cents worth of cane (5 centimes) & men come run back ask for stuff in stead. This is a very rich country - food plentiful - people lack. [illegible]

3 Pm. Very hot. Tried to read aloud. Could not - boys make frightful din w. 2 tin pots & oil tin. They may be fond of music, but lack the def. music & noise. Their fife & drum bodies more swing the harmony - a rhythmic chute. Kept up but [illegible] U.S.

6 Pm. Stop at = 30 m. fish. One lone woman with [illegible] w. a kit. Cap & shirt & wrapped pareo. The first [illegible] we have seen - fish almost a [illegible] - exposed to view the style of huge w. verandas. Plums, bananas, pai-pai, all aace f. fried potatoes. Soil sandy. Ought to introduce water melons, musk melons, etc. Hands of 2 boats came near a fight but one short & anth- ity of Capt. put an end to it. These prop. all amen- able to firm authoritative command.

Nov. 29 (Cont.)

11½ Am. Stop f. wood. Natives are run. thro. high grass to meet us. One Hercules - a mag. specimen. He swim ashore w. cable over shoulder. Why what a chest & shoulders - muscles like carved ebony. Regardless of croc. he plunges into t. turbid stream & disappears. Hold my breath as he remains under longer than usual but t. swift. t. t. cur. & t. wch. t. t. cable carried him down str. His block head bobs up, he scrambles out t. bank - t. water on his oily body trying at times the thorns t. cable around a big stump of a tree.

Here they come. Two men w. small chickens one w. a big bunch f. plantains (one cook can fry them) two more w. bunches f. bananas & three w. bundles f. sugar cane. Our men begin t. palaver by offering money - they don't care f. it. make signs for salt. For 2 bottles - the bananas, plantains (mangoes) & ice fish & sugar cane ice make ours. Select bot. one cents worth f. cane 15 centimes. Then came men back ask for salt instead. This is a very well country - food plentiful - people lack. t. energy.

3 PM. Very hot. Tried to read aloud. Could not - boys made fright. din w. 2 to pot. notable fish. They may be fond f. music but lack t. perf. music & voice. Their fat legs & bodies move & sway in harmony - a rhythmic dance. Kill time but not t. t. H.S.

6 PM. Stop at = 201. Post. One lone woman in t. crowd in hat. Cap & dress but 2 royal palms. The finest sight we have seen - look - almost a tropic paradise. Houses fine style with large verandas. Plums, bananas, pineapple, and mace f. sweet potatoes. Soil sandy. Ought to introduce watermelons, musk melons. Hands of E. boats came near a fight but one front f. auth. in f. t. Capt. put an end to it. These peop. are amenable to firm authoritative command.

Kusai — Thur. Nov. 30-1911.

Fam. stik. dyes. N. bear on b. — swim. & sport. int.
Gilbert had gotten in to riv. only few hrs. before.
Fetish. Fire hitch off — explosives. Cannel heated — Nga
carrying fire back & forth — perfect. incense. & Eat.
Called Engineer — Johnston. Ice sh. bottom
lands. — lance & Opengkapel. Eaten Capt. had powder
impos. Turnoffs & Fels.
Buffalo steak & breck — tender — juicy.
Celebration — on high bank on R. in leaves f. Nga
Nga. Wrap & Kuanza.
Crocodile 10 ft. Capt. shot small Cave. tin 1/2 tn.
Another 12 ft. long. Bled profusely & stag. jack into
riv.
Tsetse fly — Nap. Only one. Did turn to f. with
horses. Have not to see one Killed.
Perils on the river.
1) Capt. Sale Fell f. str. Capsiz. last yr. on C —
Gen W. pass. drowned in cabin door being closed
Three escap. to shore swimming spread fe when.
4 Hatzky ev. yrs. ago Capsiz — 1 pass. cost 135 liv.
left int a third [illegible]
(2) Cutts R. R. [illegible] str. r. [illegible] Wood
stage passed yesterday.
Rail R. Thru Jan 3 [illegible] to
Nov. Kitunga — the f. Benguela on W. coast 12° S.
" " Cape Town via [illegible] Hill.
4° 10' S. " Survey f. Kinsenesa —
Eolo. Post — 11 Nov. One r. man in [illegible] crowd f. Nga
abt. him squat. on bank. The Kamoha riv. flows into K —
here on S. side. Corn — yams — beans — manioc — Royal
palms. —
Women — Naked — 7 canoes w. 3 wo. in a canoe paddle up
w. fish. Nivango. No young fold. [illegible] on but a cinture —
[illegible] a coin cloth w. some [illegible] Mass Collar — yes —
Nice Mid. age wo. and two immense ones: some high
f. [illegible] w. wit. strip f. cloth — 3 in. wide in f. of [illegible]

Kasai – Wed – Nov. 29 – 1911.

Dull – cloudy – cooler – 9 Am. raining, hot night. Men had to scramble for their improvised beds on the banks – on account of heavy rain. Bet. constant exposure to rain storm & to mosquitoes & bad insects – it is a marvel they live. Many do not.

Hippos. – Saw 9 during breakfast. Heads appear & disappear rapidly. Eyes & ears & full protuberant.

Shores green like rice fields – rolling – into, in distance this soil looks rich – has some sand – good for sweet potatoes, peanuts, watermelons. for wood. Sev. wo. absolutely nude –

Village – 7 Am. of brass collars & anklets & a dirty brown or black loin cloth. Some are ancient, the exposure must indicate same sentiment as that of Korean wo. re maternity. Men are all covered unless at work – at least waist. Wo. are erect, well formed about shoulders & hips. Heads small, lips not prominent. Begin to wear brass collars very young. Saw one baby w. 10 wrist & ankle of brass rods.

Photo! Wo. wo. on one boat of my door bag. to have pict. taken. They are better look. than their sisters, they know it. Fortunately for our feelings they are muffled in a pretty calico print fastened over the breast under the arms.

The chief this sub. begged for a photo. I put them off on acc. of poor light. They sent the engineer to say – they were in a great fold. Got quit another mimate. Toy the time I reached the hotel onnly. Many stood – the others crowded in.

Reading – heat, 25 in friend – life of living plane & regret Mr Longo. in midst of fearful din – heat of tumultuous indifference. To weather – sun hotter – crocodiles & men swimming over bound. Quite to strike bodies are off. In a moment of forgetfulness I spring ashore when felt hat on. One of our Mr. says, cried "Votre chapeau, Monsieur." I hastened back for my helmet.

Village – 9 Am. of wood. Chief stands before his house in his shoes. Powerful physique. Hut [illegible] w. lit. 4 sq. holes of doors – 3 ft. of ground. Wo. made of cell-loin cloth. One fat wo. in hut here had 10 lbs. rods on her each of wrists. Travel table men very prosperous. Hair done up in tassels or frills falling over the ears – clean central part.

Young Tro. No sense of shame in presence of the white men of many strange tribes. One had 12 rods on an wrist & an ankle. Girls had 3 strings blue beads passing diagonally over one shoulder & under other arm & tied on other side.

Salt. For a few trans. of house dirt salt-fuel for cinders. They are selling chickens, eggs, corn, field fish.

"We are the salt of the E." "What a text for this country —

Buster Jones. Salt-prints, blue & white figures — brass rods.

Evangelization.

How can this country be evangelized? Population — spread; ignorance dense; little desire for better things; frightfully unhealthy; very offensive to native ideas. Stations & missionaries force never adequate. Only one reply — that of living Stone — "Art Agency."

1. Efficient — Eg. teachers, carp. masons, engineers.
2. Economical — Cost less than half.
3. Available
4. Adapted to the people —
5. Has been tested & been approved.

Suggested policy.

1. White leadership by the best qual. men & women.
2. Occupy central & access. stations — widely distributed geographically
3. Normal & industrial school Agt. (Simplicity)
4. Organ. village sch. — primary.
5. Teach — (1) Read Bible (2) Sing — (3) Friend (4) Simple lessons in cook, planting, hygiene.
6. Teach — teachers (1) Eng. (2) Friend (3) Bible — (4) Some trade (5)
7. Self support. Insist upon it — almost absolute.

Tigasui – Thur. Nov. 30 (Cont.)
Fishwomen (Cont.)

That behind fell below the buttocks & formed a lit. tail
Mr. Buffel asks they bent over like the tail of a fox – most
ridiculous & pathetic. No shame whatever.
As a rule they are well developed – some even Venus-
ls. Keen traders & keep a sharp eye on their wares.
A Jap. man dived & came up near one canoe & touched
one to take a bundle of Kirungo wrapped in leaves –
when he was discov. he ducked over the head w. a paddle.
They all stand w. great skill poising themselves in im-
possible positions to an amateur. They fake their tackle
& their lines in wades (3 or more) w. clean (?) pacific
between. Slim black, shaggy, oily & antique chest
& abdomen tattooed as follows. X''' X the incisors
are deep & regular. The second X''' X admirable.
They have a thick tube w. brass rods, and not
[illegible] throughout for belts. One no. only has
brass collars an inch thick & 35 bracelets & bangs
of mingling of its mat & C. fell over board, but
not [illegible]. Behind to be picked out by [illegible]
As we steamed away they paddled off – I wish what
a fool I was. If some of their white sisters ch[illegible]
[illegible] time it will make them forever a[illegible]
[illegible] unfashion[illegible]. Be-
[illegible] for them, nor
[illegible] keep them
[illegible] but [illegible] to live with them their sisters,
[illegible] the image
[illegible] fashion –
It is the second decade of the 20th cent. and high
[illegible] but their [illegible] conformations
[illegible] to this [illegible]. If some [illegible]
some – which [illegible] –

Cutting Wood. Thurs. (Cont.)

Ran along side high bank S. side - boat to 30 w. strip. to t. waist f. w. Then [illegible] shot out - 2 spring over [illegible] to [illegible] to trees - 2 dig steps in t. bank - 4 cut poles & drive them into t. soft earth to measure w. out stretched arms. Twenty five ft. short if. [illegible] axes [illegible] than our t. in. axe literally plunge into [illegible] impenetrable forest this afternoon. Soon [illegible] ringing to hand [illegible] 100 yds. to [illegible] a mile. [illegible] hair [illegible] following. Peter. not to be outdone [illegible] vigorously into the [illegible] Failed twice on det. v. [illegible] under [illegible] at least one [illegible] found myself in a virgin forest - t. [illegible] w. not [illegible] under my feet [illegible] my [illegible] to [illegible] 20 ft. The [illegible] of [illegible] w. [illegible] t. [illegible] minute himself. [illegible] t. [illegible] t. [illegible] gave [illegible] [illegible] to turn it [illegible]

Returning found one [illegible] stretched in [illegible] a little [illegible] track of buffalo [illegible] trees. He was [illegible] w. [illegible] horses as [illegible] to give him [illegible] fire [illegible].

Triangle 5°–5.5° yesterday. Dec. 1 – 1911.
Temp. more comft.

Fare gets poor. Cook & boys horribly dirty. Steerg. table cloth – cotton rags & napkins – (Duke my laundress.). This a pest. Butter dished w. spoons & Mat has gone bad. No milk. Allowance of 2 lumps sugar to each. Boys mixed in wash pan belonging to Mrg. engineer – Johnston & his woman – noisy! I go and washing in or in. & coffee pot this morning. Jam only one tin in a week – bread sour, tint buffalo meat & chicken cool – antelope tough as "eater".

Temp. fairly comfortable today. Bet. 2 & 4 almost intolerable. We have no escape. Steam deck & engine within 5 ft – sun pouring upon thin pine deck 1 ft. above our heads thrusting up into & thru. sides of our cabin. No draft as a transverse partition separates up & aft. Cabin just in front which has two passengers this a.m. only. Hold all serv. & dining saloon room. It is really no better since they got first on waters – 115 ft. aft. Never was in quite such a "hot box" – but I can stand it for a few days.

Cutting trail.

It is a slander to say the cotton mill of Mr. Pk. [illegible] – [illegible] – [illegible] trip incentive. They are child. of nature – outlines & land & a strong, [illegible] & waste. [illegible] Livingstone, Stanley, Mungo Park –

Policy we did follow in Focat. a miss.

1. Healthy section.

2. Accessible

3. A strong People.

4. An open minded people,

5. In supporting & cooperating distance of some Protest. Miss.

6. As far away from Rom. Catholics as possible

7. Where general interests of entire field as well as local can be served.

8. The Leadings of Providence.

Mange 5° 55' S. to one – [illegible]de – Pangu. 5° 45' S.

Kasai. Sat. Dec. 2. 1911. Hot.

6 Am. Lv. Mange – one of the most attractive Posts. – St. yelling as we push off – some of the men sleep under a shed on shore & had left their bedding & mosquito curtains. Waited [illegible] [illegible] for them off.

"Intermittent Starvation" – a good [illegible] term by Grenfell – poor fellow, He had it bad. We are only begin to realize the pinch. Breakfast almost unbearable – still my appetite is good & digestion unimpaired. A teaspoonful of [illegible] vinegar – [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] all right. Bread sour – coffee dirty – bananas [illegible] cayenne – ants & flyspecks. soup.

Wooded – 1 Hr. at Lebue on S. bank – B. at this post. many butterflies

3½ P. Lonzudu – S. bank behind an island. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

5 P. Pangu – 1st at R.C. Mission. Priest came down in [illegible] & black gown. Why can't a man cut the tropics cast off his regalia. [illegible] Stanley's [illegible] [illegible]

Pangu [illegible] 5.50. Stop for [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] stood [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 5 Sick. Post [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] about up [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] bank. [illegible] stands of corn, beans & yams. many [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] by a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] village – [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] closing it in. Leopards & buffalo plentiful.

Poor [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Has a bad [illegible]. [illegible].

Kasai – Sankuru. [redacted] very hot

Tanqu. 5°-45'.S. Sund. Dec. 3 -1911. 1-4 Pm.

6 Am. Spent whole morn. study Acts. II & read A. T. in French. What a delight to be able to hear a sermon today. All we can do is to dwell upon the grace & mercy of him who is with us thus these all the days. The God of Abr. & the Fathers & Prophets – the Immanuel of the O. T. days – God with us this day – Jesus the same – yesterday and forever. How unworthy I am to touch even the hem of his garment. May he forgive the waywardness – indifference – neglect – unfaithfulness of his servant. No sacrifice is too costly for the Lord. It is only as we give up all for him that we can bring glory upon himself in some way thro' his servants.

Wrote twice today. Sunday here is cut in my work. Hits me in the pocket. [illegible] stop work in mid stream and [illegible] to take. At times it is difficult to convince me that I did right. Wishing at [illegible] had a little fib. Perhaps it would have saved [illegible] trouble.

[illegible] Bible other is of Jacob [illegible] to be true to his word. Have spoken to these men [illegible] offered – yes – I have sought [illegible] helping to strengthen them in their faith. He makes and he does not bring a [illegible] to birth & leave her. Shall not he do it? Why? – He is faithful!!

Kasai. Illond. Dec. 4. 1911:

6 AM Lv. Bena Kende (5°-45'-S) mo. f. Sankuru. Left t. Str. Antoine w. our friend Geo. Bulinx - Agent G.C.F.A. - Bena Dibele, Kasai - also this friend who jo 34 days caravan f. Lusambo to Iweto N. end Lake Mweru, due W. f. S. end f. Tanganika. Sankuru - 450 yd. w. discharg. 42,000 cc. Kasai f. bel. f. t. Kasai 1 = 59,000 cc. Fog along hills west among the tops - little - 2 - day up for bus! most wary & determined insects, lesser stars. Lunch thus. Jno. Harris - Denison House, Vauxhall Bridge Rd.

Out. Sty. Antoinette wh. we met 1 Bena coming down. Fearful thunderstorm came up wh. we left boats tying up & gave us 30 min. of exchange of interpn. His conclusions were -

1. Pop. of C.B. = 15 mil. - increasing now.
2. Belgians try. to Dissect stones f. Leopold -
3. " offic. - Bran! nest-men - poor, paid.
4. Domestic slavery continues.
5. Nothing tribes left physically & mentally.
6. Skil. estab. indust. & Commercial miss. Enterp. (I favor the first but doubt second.) Expects 4 miss. delegs. to London next Apr. on or bef.
7. Med. missionaries insufficient - esp. miss. highly thot. of.
8. Skil. know a line of stat. posts f. C.B. of f. N. end f. f. Mubangi to f. W. border of Uganda. This wd. be largely along f. river that f. 3° & 4° parallels. Urges us to do it.
9. The Native church holds up standards wh. cannot be enforced at home.
10. Divine pop. nothing in Africa - more [illegible] in interior - has walked thru 3 m. forests.
11. Mis. [illegible] by B. officials - he always courteous.

Mond. (Cont.)

I wish it were poss. f. Gil. & I to explore f. Sumbangi vr. ref. to such a prios. It wld. be very difficult & perilous, but it appeals to me.

Mrs. Stanley has shared her husbands hardships. She has travelled f. days in native canoes, been pelted by prof. skins, subject to every discomfort & toil day walked 30 m. that wd. be for her to speak of. He has — two. bottles worn. She was a trained nurse. He doubts f. policy f. send nurses fr. civ. men. I favor best decided. If we can't get f. Med. Ins. — send a nurse to Lepen remote station.

Bought his gun double bbl. — rifle & shot — R. & R. — a lot f. cartridges. Also pillow & pillow for business — one pr. trousers.

The thunder was terrific. Light seemed to strike two. near us. Sev. times a f. 2 little boats lay lashed together. The sky had a black angry look & the river was in its worst mood, but it was over over. Had to stop during f. downpour into the tent. Rain in torrents. Ser. leaks. f. f. [illegible] to be put into service. [illegible] gave us a small stream [illegible] but it did not [illegible] long. [illegible] f. night. [illegible] f. [illegible] a few yds. without a mosquito net. [illegible] where 2 are provided in each camp. But in London we — tents, beds, etc.

Had Bible study w. 2 read & chap. in Luke in f. — then chat a little on Mr. Johnston's [illegible] The Divinely ordained in [illegible] time. [illegible]

Kasai Riv. Tuesd. Dec. 5 - 1911.

Fog - Very warm.

6 Am. Got off w. fair supply wood. Swift strong tumultous current. Twice it swept over our deck & against t. lintel f. our cabin door. Capt. had to stop boat to keep her f. being [illegible].

Wooded 10 Am. - v. poor - rotten. Hercules had to leap into stream 20 ft deep & climb up thr. [illegible] vines. [illegible] finally t. gain bank & cut their way w. machete [illegible] vines on one tree in front t. them.

Spent entire morn. in bed. [illegible] t. meal. & such "Intermittent Starva." again. Few slices of fat ham, strong cheese, miserable tea, no milk [illegible] out bread out. Boy runs in w. a smile all over his face & a 1/2 doz mangoes to fill us up. We proceeded to fill [illegible] but after sending to t. Capt. t. best. We got a 1/3 [illegible]

Lunch. Soup & [illegible] of buffalo meat & peas. [illegible] I put salt, pepper, [illegible] in mine & made up a pretty good dose. Saw t. cook make a dish of stewed mangoes f. dinner [illegible] I had [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] t. [illegible] The Capt. & the other passengers remained in [illegible] [illegible] to Capt. t. cook [illegible] [illegible]

The typical [illegible] [illegible] such as [illegible] under t. circumstances.

Badishombe 5:30 Pm - 2 [illegible] men come down [illegible] t. Dr. from [illegible]

5 Pm. tie up f. t. night f. wood. - thunderstorm - [illegible] long after [illegible]

Tues. Dec. 6 - 1911.

Lv. Riv. bnk. 5.30 AM. - Rain & some fog.
10 AM. on Ba Makipa - Fr. miss. Priest in full
dress of white felt hat. On last Belg. pass. got off -
Snake in Wood Pile (Not a nigger)
Large no. of Bakuba W. squat. on shore w.
pineapples, stamps, ears of corn to sell & exch.
Among them appeared a long green snake, wh.
crawled out - of W. Wood pile! They scat. in ev.
direct. until it was killed.
No. W. red hair.
Fine yo. aude gave her loin cloth - longer behind
than in front had her hair wh. was plaited in tassels,
dyed w. of reddish some red berry - also that of her
body. Had a chain like a dog's collar around neck,
fastener on it. Painted on her wrist. Carried a
[illegible] on her hip. Both looked like negro mixture.
It will take long & patient w. to elev. & purify
these people. The Gosp. can do wrk of prep.
fair chance.
The Dr. says consid. a sick month - Man ex.
nine villages in pass out. Some leprosy - a few
tumors - little deformity - little in elast. fever, but
nerves unclassified.
Says the people are kill themselv. w. drink - from
to whiskey. Destroy their stomachs & livers.
Left Stanley Fall 11.20. No [illegible] liniment.
in size. Bunks not so [illegible]
Time P. 3 on 4 hrs.

Lucbo - Thurs. Dec. 7 - 1911.

At 7.30 Arr. at Post on S. Unk. Got up early to pack. Last breakfast. Reduced to soya bread, mustard, thin sliced F. fat ham, worst coffee we have had. No butter - no jam. Yes - we had 3 green mangoes. We are probably charged Rs 0 F. each for 9 days F. such fare.

Lucebo - Sat. Dec. 9 - 1911. Dense Fog - Hot.

Morn. Prayer meeting in Sh. Shed - Hoo & present. Mr. De Vaughn leads in the brick platform: A girl leads the singing - no organ (no need) - Scrip & 2 prayers. A wonderful night - a Sh. in China. What a splendid lesson the day on the Miss. Comb. In the middle of the chill dense fog the twenty half-naked bodies of scores of men & boys. All has been of those who were not yet saved.

U. S. Mail. Sent off by Trading Str. Now ev. 3 weeks. Formerly once in 6 or 8 wks.

Negro boy at 6 o'c. prayers w. mail from Sam Miss. - had walked 35 mi. in the night. How can the people do it on practically one meal a day. Hankerin after eyes into We are ready to see him by 7 p. at 6.30 & pray - pulled down on his knees & faith.

Lessons & Boys.

[illegible] Mr. Stone, teacher [illegible] explained one of his men [illegible] to the other scholars. Had begun [illegible] - [illegible] confidence with the Miss. A boy of 10 and the Army - another very faithful [illegible] - [illegible] Mr. [illegible] to China. [illegible] the Sat. [illegible] Mr. [illegible] & rising class - who has much larger [illegible] his life. Always a very [illegible] & [illegible].

Luebo. Thurs. Dec. 14 1911.

Morning prayers 6 A. M. 389 present and a dense fog. Th people cold-many shivering. Announcement made that we need porters for Ibanje and for the long journey. After a hasty breakfast in the hospitable home of the McKees Dr. M., Gilbert and I start for two villages two miles away to see what the teachers are doing.

Wife run away. We had not been out five min. before a man came running to us holding two children by the hand and beg. Dr.M. to help him get his wife back for she had run away with another man-not an uncommon occurence. The wo. are n neither as moral nor as faithful, some say, as the men.

Barkless dog. One stood in front of a house with hair up and trying to show his displeasure but unable to bark.

Driver ants. Before we knew it we were in the midst of an army of driver ants. Every gives them the right of way. Children and sick people or the aged and decrepit have been killed by them. Also goats penned up for the night. You must go to the rescue at once. They sometimes take two days to pass. You turn out of bed if they get into your bedroom

Large black ants. Next we passed three troops of black ants They were foraging. Half a mile further we came across a fo fourth body laden with white ants which had been captured on a raid. Several had as many as two in their mandibles.

Kids two little black kids were in the path and one had two singular lumps hanging from its neck-quite freq.

The School. The chief of the vil. met us giving a welcome

Ibanje Saturday 16 1911.

This is market day. It opens at 10 oc. The babble of 2000 men and women almost prevents one being heard. The missionaries arrange for it on the miss. compound in order to keep the people at peace. No knives or spears are allowed on the ground. A tall fellow of the Bakubas naked to the waist has this moment come to my side on the porch jabber. some sort of gibberish. I could not understand until he pulled a long murderous looking knife from beneath his frilled skirt and wrapping it in a greasy old cloth poked it at me. I then understood that he was a warrior from a tribe noted for its fighting qualities and as he would not be permitted to attend the mark. armed, he had come to get me to take charge of his weapon. I smiled as graciously as I could and accepted the charge. He went off with a grunt of satisfaction.

Market. I went over a few minutes and found, millet,large ears of corn, pork almost putrid wrapt up in leaves, Salt made from reeds , white ants,a field rat, cam wood pine apples, bannans, cloth mostly white and blues. The african here does not care for loud colors.

Dec. 19 (cont.)

and my long knife on top of the corn. It fell in the pa path,& while I was stooping to pick it up, these people rus rushed out of the corn fields laid hold of me and beating m me took away my corn.More than that they took their knives and cut down sev. stalks to fix the crime upon me. "

Referred to the elders for investiga.

4. Case. Medical ethics.

Woman appeared asking for restitution at the hands of a country Doctor who had treated her husband unsuccessfuly. The Doctor then came forward in a prince albert and a loin cloth. he had offered to treat the womans husband who had something like sleeping sickness. " I saw her husband was very sick and offered to do what I could for him As for asking for pay in advance that is the custom in our country. They forget to reward us for our trouble when the pateent gets well. " The woman replied " I did indeed p pay you but of course it was with the understanding that you would cure my husband. You demande three chickens and I gave them, you then demanded a goat and I gave the goat. But after all that my husband died, and I want the fowels and the animal back, for I have lost three chickens, one goat and a husband by your practice." hereplied that he had been at great trouble & loss of time in searching the forest for the remedy, and was under no obligation to refund anything A compromise was reached-the Doctor returning the goat but keeping the chickens.

Native Doctors. They are all specialists. This man was " A purge specialist". he was some on purgation, but did not profess to do anything else. His purge was made from a root which was pealed soaked pulverized boiled and then given in two doses on two successive days.

5th. Case. Debt Palaver.

A man let a Chief have 10½ pieces of cloth to buy a wife for one of his followers. The wife came several days journey but refused to marry the man-hes looks did not suit her. The chief then married her to another follower. In a few days they ran away and left the chief to pay the dedt. The teacher now wants his cloth and the chief puts him off.

6th. Case. Soldier --debt.

Borrowed 20 cloths from the trading Co. His friends "had eaten up the cloth." his chief "ate 2½ pieces The Co. is now pushing him for the cloth, and he is pushing his friends for rubber. While discussing this case a loud mouth fellow kept interrupting, when the elder said "And what do put your nose into this for?"

Dec. 20.

Preparation for Lusambo trip.

Sort out chop amd pack in boxes. Line up 12 carriers of the 20 who went to Ibanj, give them salt preparatory to starting Friday afternoon.

Spend two hours with Dr. M. making three hund. sheets loose leaf note book. prayer meet. at Mr. DeYamperts. I led

Tuesday-Dec. 19 1911.

Lubo.

Outfit for trip to Lusambo. Mission supplied with many things we did not have including, flour, sugar, matches, a kit of cooking uten. table, cots, tent etc. These people co could not have been kinder to their own flesh and blood. Bashomg is our cook. not very good look. but reliable. Magazine. Visited that with Mr. and Mrs. McKee. White ants had bored thro. the cement floor. Pulled the upper half of my sock off today-white ants at work. In the Magazine are barter goods in the shape of cloth, knives, salt, second hand trowers, perfumery, planes, coffee and chickorie, tea, sugar, suspenders, hoes after the native style, etc. palavers. Attended Dr. Ms. daily palaver.

Lst. Case.

Slave woman beaten by master, stripes still on her back. No chief in her vellage, her husband being the head-man hence no redress. Sent to State. Much confusion in the Congo because the State often refuses to appoint a chief as a representative of the people and of the States autorit

2nd. Case.

Boy slave and woman who has owned him for years. He was caught with many others one morning during the market in his native village. Woman claims she got him as a part of a dowery for a wife she was instrumental in finding. Boy ran away. She claims she raised him from a child and has right to possion. Settlement.-Advised to accept re-demption price from boys uncle who appears. Line of reason-ing.

1.If boy goes back with you he will run away again, perhaps down riverand never return.

2. If he runs into the bush he will fall into hands of traders and be sold to Portuguese, and land at San Thomea-in either case you will be no better off.

3. Better take 16 cloths from uncle even if latter cannot pay in three months.

Woman looked rather sour and pursed out her lips which which were already a good length, but conluded to make the best of a bad situa. Dr. M. gives "a book" to the woman.

Summary.

1. State does not recog. slavery.in its statutes.

2. it does tacitly recog. slav. by fixing 16 pieces of c t. cloth as price of redemption.

3. A. P. C. M. has fought slav. but recog. its exist.

4. State shd. rec. slav. and arrange for its grad. abolit.

5. Sense of justice in native mind and rec. of obliga. to pay redemp. price. Moreover if the matter is not ended that way by compromise the parties know there may be reprisals.

3rd. Case. Who stole the corn?

Woman small well formed, tribal marks over zygoma and abdomen- Quietly chewing a piece of grass. Her only clothing a blue loin cloth, 12 inches in front and 18 behind. A absket of cassava at her feet. Accused of steal. corn in a field. her story--"I was walking home from my own field in the forest with ears of corn in this basket £

Luebo.

Mond. Dec. 21-1911. Dense fog.

Death in Village.

During early hours - 4 hr. fog of noise in V. few hand. yrs. away - death - 20 or 30 yrs. trailing to Kubas build a house over the corpse in it. The dance trail the days - even weeks - Before turn tree up side down.

Morning Prayers - 250 out despite rain & cold. Attendance Voluntary. De Jamphet told them they were cheerfully gave out another hymn they sang it. And a well of that. They will shout the roof off.

Bantu - After prayers De Jamphet lined up his men - 20 for the first 2 hr. off - 10 brick - 15 hr. Tall palm fronds of thatch. 1½ to lay on thatch.

Tues. - After breakfast - goes see Matthus. Hague Port. Doman. Malaria fever. She knew nameless. Gave him hot a. mustard to clean out stomach following his bowel. Find that the Hydrochloride of Lim. is much more palatable. They are (1) Underfed. (2) Worn out (3) infected by mosquitoes.

Dr. Morrison's Palaver.

Kasonga - 35 - tall - intelligent - bright face leader of Boy teachers & evangelists. He is a Port of Supt. of Evang. & Teachers stationed from 1 to 9 days journey.

1st case. Evangel brings 3 fowls - want Salt & a Bible. Gets 1½ yards cloth = 4 yrs = 3 f. The first Salt. Bible in such demand the

Monk. (Cont.)

binders whom Jean see at work are far behind. He may have to wait a day or so. Wears a blue skirt & white worn brown coat — sewed & patched. Came 6 days journey.

2nd Case Son of Kalamba & old chief who was made so uncomfortable by the State that one night — he & his whole tribe "folded their tents" & slipped away from Lulua burg — going 9 days journey to the B. W. on the Portuguese border. There for several years he held the State troops at bay — entrenching himself in the fastnesses of the forest. They were not opposed to the Faith, Jean's teacher.

The son brings 2 hoards of sheep. Dr. Lu. gives in return — 1/2 pack salt and 3 piece cloth: 1 pack salt = 7 or 8 ₤. — 1 piece cloth = 6 ₤. — the sheep is turned over to Capt. Scott & the teacher in Kalamba's village makes a [illegible] — [illegible] given birth to a boy. [illegible] "milk amounts a lot — white [illegible] into makeshift tit." "eight days [illegible] for a makeshift tit."

The chief is very fond of their child & make no distinction between boys & girls. Among the Baltes are freemen because they will [illegible] sheep, goats & cloth.

mond. (cont.)

3rd Case. Mubiai – Chief of Lutucabong (malanchi)
4 days f. here and goat. He is an old Holian
settled here by State. He desired to move away
but they insisted upon his staying. He objected
to f. K.C. They sent a priest with threat. Thru
beat him. Finally he was forced to let them build
a shrine. Serv. f. best evangelists have come
f. this Vil. The chief desires f. Prof. W. to tell
Vil. has moved 1/2 day's journey across f. Lufira
Rly. tasks from evangelist or teacher.
Wants a writ. pad – bot. f. ink to hoe. The
goat goes to Capt. Scott to provision f. Lapsley.

Matabisha – Helper in local Palavers.
A very intelligent reliable man.

1st Case. Boy f. 18 years he was stolen f. his
tribe & sold to f. Jan S. Vr. to be serv. to f. Portu-
guese. Probably W. Africa was his destinat.
His master want. a wife & changed his mind.
In a fit of rage f. Lufira Riv. He escaped &
hid f. 2 mos. in a vill. near here. He
wants to be protect. f. perp. who sold him
contrary to treaty.
Decision – He must go to f. State.

2nd Case. Man entr. f. State & granted a letter
Fakir. Lunsi in a save give income sold to
whom he did not own. This f. man was
entitled to keep f. girl but after the case
was in f. hands of f. slave girl's mother sold
f. 7 pieces in f. absence of her owner.
Decision – He must abide by f. decision of f. State.

Monk (Cont.)

3rd Case. Wo comes whose husb. is a cook in Brazzaville who has sent for her. He met her here, joined tch., turned out badly, was expelled. She says she will not go live w him — that he is diseased. Shall she go?

Decision — Let Elders talk reason with —

4th Case. Chief claims 2 wo. f. from the Sd. 12 pieces cloth (@ 6 f. = 72 f. or 36 f. each) State declares no slaves — yet it goes on daily — honey. One f. f. 2 wo. says she has found a brother in f. Nil, desiring to redeem herself — so she can live w him. Chief wants to obtain her coin property.

Decision — He is advised to let her redeem herself. If f. west to parcel w. f. State he will be forced to let her go f. nth of Lambaréné.

Agoma. — Came in. He came up w Lapsley & Shepherd on first trip — settled down & built trp a lit. village about him.

FridayaaDec. 22 1911&

Death in the vil. E. of Miss. Women wail. from 2 A. M The sound is one of fear & hopelessness. Poor people wld. that I cld. lift the burden off their hearts.

Prayer in morn. attended by 251 in spite of fog & cold. Marvellous-I am thrilled every time. Words of farewell by Gilbert & myself. They prayed feelingly for us & 200 shook hands. Dr.M. had to protect us from our friends. They also gave us each a name. The occasion touched our hearts deeply. These Presby. have simply treated us royally.

Carriers. Very dif. to get them as it is the busy time of year. Must have 60. Having searched the vil. the Miss. furnish. some of its own line men. The corn crop is on & we must have men for four weks.

Americam mail. A rush to get it off by State boat.

Snap shots at Mudimba & Mufanda & their wives. I give each wife a five franc piece to buy something while the husband is gone. While at lunch at Mr. McKees a strapping big warrior naked to the waist & with an roughly knife in his belt & asked to exchange a soiled piece of cloth for salt.

The River side. Dr.M.& the Mckees go with us down to the river.

Lubumu---Ndumba 5 hours. Tuesday Dec. 26 1911.

Got off at 6.45 with much confusion, the men throwing off on each other. Lots of human nature in an African.

Burden bearers. Women going to market with very large bask. of millet, at least, four bushels on their heads-the husband in one case with bow and arrows-in the other a musical instrument to keep time & step. Another group had four dogs for sale& still another wild honey& manioc. These last were also wo. & had just forded quite a deep stream. Having li t or nothing in the way of attire they had the advantage.

Morass. We crossed on slippery poles & could hardly keep out of the slime & oose.

Our clown. One of my hammock men- wears an old str hat on the side of his head, an ugly lout. Knife 18 in. l. in his belt carries my canteen, a tin cup & a stick to pull up the hills with & to knock on roots while passing thro. woods at night. He will run along by the side of my carriers, poke fun at them calling them dolts, ragfuffins, lazy louts, and saying they could not run if a leopard got after them. Then he begins clucking, puffing, making rhymes at their expense & makes them laugh or fight. mad. They cant get him for he is fleet of foot& they burden.

Cimuanga-1st. Vil. Teacher-Kanyinda. met us in the path ½ mile from V. Good large shed & excellent attendance. We sang, Mudimbi & I made talks, he prayed & we went on rejoic. at the seed sown by the Presby.

Mblanket. Again we were met by a score & spent half an hr. singing & hearing the Ten command. They sang with a Will.

Lubumu (cont.)

& repeated every Command. Poor things how my heart did go out to them, naked, shivering, hungry, sitting on poles on the ground & some emaciated from pernicious anaemia, & yet gathered there in the chill air and fog oppressed waiting for some crumbs of the Bread of Life. Among these were a no. of wo. and one leper who sat off by himself. When all had said good bye he came forward and stretched out his hand. I did not have the heart to refuse him the touch of sympathy. O that I might have had the power to heal.

Ndumba-Our stopping place. Chief Kalumbo who is interested for which he can get out of it, old beggar. in Xnity, came out to met us. His son is the teacher, and has a fine school under the great shed which will accomodate a cong. of 500. Kalumba invited us to occupy his house which tho. of mud walls & thatched roof has several rooms. They were small and dark, however, and the hall full of dust and jiggers so we put up the tent. There were so many child that I had to get Gilbert to toll off the crowd. This he did by playing a trick with a string thro. his tongue, then leap frog. He succeeded so well that he even got the dignified Chief at it. He simply caotured the village and greatly embarassed us by his popularity. While I write over 30 chid at one entrance and twenty at the other. The Chief sits at my right deeply interested in the typewriter. He says I am writing a book and wants one. He had dinner with us, eating with his hat on, and dipping into the butter can with much zest. He ate four biscuit, three crackers, cheese, jam

bacon, goat, and pine apple. he latter was not good and he made no bones of showing it. His"Prime Minister" sat on the floor anxious to get a bite but the old fellow liked th dinner so much he would not share. He finally did give a biscuit to one of the little boys who readily shared with his playmates.

Last nights storm. In the middle of the night we had a tropical storm. The thunder rolled and it blew with great force for a while. Our thacth began to leak. I prang up and covered the salt not being ready to liquidate, then finding the water running down the foot of my bed I grabbed the waterproof sack in which my bedding is carried and ~~xxxxx~~ ~~xx~~ got into it feet foremost, pulling my waterproof over the middle of the bed, and raising my umbrella over my head About this time Gilbert began to cry out, and tore around for his oil cloth finally going back to bed with all his cl clothing under him and t o umbrellas over him.

Chief Kalumbo has gone fast to sleep in my arm chair. Th- dinner was too much for him. he still sticks to his hat and peacockfeather. A big row outside. Our men are quarrel ing about the goat meat I ordered distributed among them.

Melanche – Sund. Dec 31 – 1911

Disturb, night – Crazy man tear. abt. blow horn – "feathers" chased him off

Service – in big shed – holds 200 – one third

it flown down. Put up by Zako Lak Chief,

Seats poles – 2 E. present their wives,

unbind leads –

1. Dot.
2. Short Pr. by M.
3. "March to Zion".
4. Pr. by One f. t. E.
5. "Onward Christ Soldiers"
6. Sermon – close attent.
7. Talk from Self on

Order

Goats kept bleating – Young coughing who caught cold in storm of 29th.

Old man Hawtrey – Satan or Christ
Old Life New Life
Old Ways New Ways

8. Testimony – Old Ways. New Ways.
One thank God for Book of Life this nt.
" " " " pair shoes – canvas –
" No " " yellow "
" man " " for Jesus Christ.
Some 15 " " " " " " ,

Mototolo - Jany. 5th - 1912.

Mtumba - Luke - Evangelist at Bakuba.

1. Mototo - married. 2 child. -

2 Rubber Koketa for 11 yrs, for 3 Cos. Company Agent supplied him w. merchandise & he visited the villages for rubber.

3 For ev. 10,000 balls rubber = 100 fil - he got 15 J. = 3 pieces cloth, hat & coat = 7 J. this for one month. Contract for 4 yrs.

4 The Co. wld. force people to gather rubber by having the chiefs imprisoned & shot before a mass house demanding 20 pounds R. per

At Lusebo a friend invited him to church only visit L. when he heard the gospel upon return to Katenga - he arranged his W. so he cld. spend Sunday w. the evangelist in Katenga -

Had 6 wives - convicted he was doing wrong in his ways - impressed him.

The one fault was his pride. That side was the side of Christianity for. that side was the side of those who forbore him - not of the witchcraft or black magic.

His wives -

1. The educated himself -
2. he married a man = 1/2 dowry price
3. " " " " entire "
4. " " " " "
5. the father wanted to "educate" that man to another man who had 2 wives So the father made a man for 10 pieces = 1/2 price.

He kept the youngest who was only 2 yr
because she was not old in heathen practices
like t. older women to some of whom he
had been mar. for yrs.
Bigamy. He thinks it prevents increase
of pagan because t. wives not in favor
w/ t. husbands go to other men & then take-
sort to abortion. The Zapotecs have
med. to produce abortion.
Note. The chief of t. Zapotecs had 1500
wives – State fined him $500. He now has
250 – they has told him to pick out a good strong
Pauusto. for adultery
woman to be his chief by him.
Kill wife by cut throat or torture.

Greatest obstacles to Xty
1. Adultery –
2. Polygamy
3. Witchcraft "medicine"
4. Witch Doctors – sorcerer – Animism.
5. Training of fetish – [illegible] that t.
[illegible] of uncle is human
He must catch a chicken & feed him w/ humbe.
6. Worship of t. fetish –

The Evidence of Its being a X
1. The new Atumba was not t. old Atumba
2. Before he K. Jesus his hands were tied
by Satan & dead – Jesus loosed him & gave
him life.

Lulanga---January First 1912 ----Kanyoka.

"Happy New Year," cried out to Gilbert at Fwa A... A Happy New Year to me for at least two reasons. God has given me the privilege of coming to Africa and the joy cable from Nashville of the raising of $15,000 for Galloway House is an answer to prayer and a clear out-pouring of plans laid for years. I do thank God with all my heart and rededicate all my powers to His service. Will He accept of the poor offering I bring to Jesus O my Faith or who I am absolutely unworthy?

Leave ZanoZa, vil. 7 A.M. after much disturbance and almost a mutiny occasioned by Lufalaba-Gilbert's boys since the report that they would not receive pay for their labor. Sent Gilbert on to the Magazine with the men not so disaffected, dealt with the unruly by threat to write Dr. to cut their pay. It settled all but three. Two desertions last moment, but Mr. J.P. charged our German friend loaned us two carriers to the next vil. In an hour one of these deserted but the Teach. su[illegible] to us.

Breakfast with M. [illegible] Lexania which did not have to go around. They walked thus to the foot of the hill and we reluctantly said Good Bye to two men who never met. Fast friends [illegible] in the out of the ends of the earth.

Katanga. We start a 1½ mo. to see the sick of Chief

Matanga Elder in A.M.C.M. She had high fever. Symptoms pneumonia. Prescribed, spoke some words of comfort, and had my boy offer prayer. Sent medicine back 20 miles.

This man was a soldier for many years of the State. He was permitted to settle at Mulhsburg as he had rendered faithful service. He had several wives with all the heathen customs. He heard of the Gospel from some passing native Xn. He took up with the R.C. but was dissatisfied with their mummery and he began to look out for true st. native Xns. entertaining them over night in order to get them to teach him. When discov. by Dr. M. he had already learned to read and write. He gave up all his wives but one, became an elder in the Presby. church and has general supervis. of the work in and about Melanche. He has a little girl named after Mrs. M. He has a good face, a sincere look, his head is set squarely on his shoulders and he is a leader among men. I should only appreciate my com. if I met him on the great judg. day and heard his character.

Mr. Hamlene met me at the R.C. Miss. A mer. ferry from the hill over the vil. and the Mulia riv. there turns through Mubisi the vil. bet. the Tom and the riv. is here the chief moved his vill. across riv. because the Mulia cha. against his vill.

Mulia very swift and high. Ferry in canoe cost 5 Fr.

Bakua Kanyinga Jany. 9 1912 Tuesd.

Left Bakua at 6 o'c. which is on the edge of a great rolling prarie, treeless almost and with high grass. Frequently I could not see the heads of our men. It stretched from N.E. to S. and took three hours to cross. About noon arrived at a stream into which our men rushed pell mell to bathe the loads were already in the water. The last were cowed. Camp was formed during the dense fog of the night could be seen in the trees half mile off.

Vil. of Chief Tuo Presby. Teach. here, but Vil. is at war with next. Sev. men killed and chief with chief of next Vil is in prison at Lusambo. Village feud of long stand. Saw an Albino skin very white the 4th since Luebo.

Fetish. Nsesane man sit in camp chair at ease. Near by were 2 poles bent over, one with a monkey skin and other with roots from forest wrapped in leaves.

Bakua Kasingo. Sec. On N.E. edge of plain. One evangelist. This vil. at war with Cixiba. Chief in jai and question at issue unsettled. Sev. men came from Cixiba with Dr. Pritchard for books. Teachers had to go back with them to keep the people of this vil. from killing them. Wife of evangelist came up to shake hands. Her body dressed in blue gown. Had a like cloth on arms. Other women. It is probable that the absence of cloth explains much, and price of cloth on their bodies. One girl had a stick with 4 brass nails in it in her ear. Three large pine apples brot. for sale assuaged our thirst the water being almost black. Sailed our men and took photo. One fellow lost his on ground and beg. for more. Added a little.

Palaver at 4pm. Chief Lusambambombe and fifty followers. Complains of Cixiba killing on night of Dec. 31 three men in raid. Fact developes that his men raided Cixiba last June and killed 28 men. Feud going on for sev. genera. Has reported to State but not heard. Wants us to interfer and protect his people and our evangelist whose house was

Thick.

to be sent elsewhere.

Roman Catholic interference. A priest came some weeks ago and told a woman with a sick child, told him he wld. make his peace (with the Holy Ch.) to let his ben. the child. failing to do wh. the child. wld. go to hell if they died. Father agreed to get the present. The largest child objected and as the priest insisted a bystander knocked the barrel out of priests hand.

Conclusion. Not in the prov. of Miss. to interfere in Vil. feud. and to let the Evan. go to Lucco as he did not consider his life safe, and send a new man who had no bias r. Pritchard. It seemed wise to show absolute impartiality by his taking two helpers and going back to hold service and spend night in last vil.

Comment. These cases are exceedingly dif. but we stand adherence to a policy of noninterference except in extreme cases and those involving right of relig faith and worship without molestation. This is the course pursued in Korea and in the main Chinese.

Notes. The quickness with which the R.C. are supply the chief of the other vill. with guns therefore that chief is deciding for the Rom. religion.

Dr. Pritchard decided to take four helpers and go back to the vill. and spend the night thus in bright hearing the people who were there had gun. I suppose to inquire into matters. Took his guns as there was no telling what might happen.

Bakua Ndai Wed. Jany. 10 1912.

Night passed without alarum except a loud call thro. the Vil. for some one named Lutambo. Kept tent open for ven filation and to show them we were not afraid, but had my rifle at my head in case any more attempts were made to kil the villagers. Stars unusually brfght.

While eating break. inder a treeseveral carriers with bales of cloth for Melanche came out of the houses and stop ped in the middle of the road. One sticking some feathers in his hair and with a small closed basket in each hand be-gan dancing and posturing while he rattled the beans in basket to keep time. He grew exolted as he whirled round and round and finally fell flat on his face remained a mome ment and springing up gave the signal for his men to start which they obeyed with a chorus of grunts.

Dr. P was late coming, but finally his carriers thot. they spied him in the distance and ran with his hammock to bring him in-a very thoughtful act since they had not be been told to go. Fidelity to his Master even tho. hebe a bad one is characterist. of these peop.

Bakua Katelai.

Enter. this V. as a severe rain came up. Beautiful ave. of bannas and pineapples alternating. Broad street well kept. One ave. of bannnas in center and border of foliage plants on either side. Houses well made and kept in good repair. This is where the R.C.priest who had work in one end of th V. incited the peop. to tear down the Pres. church in the other end. Matter was referred to Lusambo, but intimida tion, by a trader who favored the R. C. prevent.the peop. from testify. against the R.C.

Conclusion. The A.P.C.M. shd. have a miss. at Lusambo-

1. To Supt. the work constantly bet. L. and Mototo.
2. To have a represent. in case of trials, and in Legal matters.
3. To have a base of supply and transport. for the Station to be openned in the south.

The Rain.

We were obliged to stop and seek shelter from the pouring rain. The subchief was surly and wld. make no reply nor wld he indicate a house where we might find shelter so we found an unoccupied one and I squatted on a pole on the dirty porch while Dr. P. sat in the door way and Gilbert roosted on the porch of an adjouining house. Fortunately I had the first vol. of Bentlys Pioneering on The Congo. Dr. P amused a crowd by swalling his knife, and Gil. phayed slight of hand tricks over on his side. This kept a narrow crowd of fifty running back and forth, the majority stand out in the rain where they see best. Several were wo. who got so curious they forgot their undress and stood transfixed. Betwwen the fleas and a stream of water under my pole, and being already wet I felt rather uncomfortable, but a chapter on fetishism

[illegible]

1. [illegible]

Kimpese – Corps of 5

Hathey –
Jennings –
Scott
Thompson
General a force of 10 miss –

Chumbiri (A.B.)
Ngye + Kasai
Bolobo – (B.M.S.)

Lead. Guest.

~~1. When Founded, Church in A.~~
~~2. A. Lay on Field~~
1. Lay. at Home –
2. " on Field – Men – single / married
3. No. Kiss – Women – single / married
4. No. Communicants.
5. " Nat. Helpers –
6. " Nat. Teachers – { 1. Sup. on F. / 2. " at Home
7. Total amount offer for Cong. –

1. What t.y. stat. obstacles?

2. " t.y. phs. needs —

3. Y. t.st. prof. lessons in yr. sch.

4. If so ~~why~~ give reasons why.

5. What t.y. ~~stron~~ most admire in traits in yr. tchrs.

6. What t.y. most frequent temptation.

7. What t.y. chief sin of t. nation

8. Is t. a dist. problem adv.
Also from what direct.

9. If so, how det. it be met.

10. Organ. off. for t. K.C.
If so, in what form?

11. ~~If~~ State for Intyr. W.

12. What t.y. most need.

13. What t.y. chief of t. nat.?

14. What t.y. chief of t. nat.?

Kâcha Bala (Cont.) Aug. 11/12.

Road scenes — [illegible] at my [illegible] —

1. An old wo. 65 [illegible] a long brown basket on her back [illegible] of [illegible] in [illegible].

2. Man in leopard skin & loins, big knife in sheath, bow & arrows & feath. in hair.

3. Two wo. in brass anklets, copper necklace — & a white feather stuck in vertically over [illegible] ear.

4. Vil. belle bring. ag. milk calabash — 2 strings [illegible] blue beads & waist cloth — heavy brass anklets, hair full of shells — & stepping [illegible] the ground [illegible] [illegible]. Features regular — lips not thick!

5. Our men on the ground [illegible] the sun which is now out in its strength. One [illegible] asleep at my feet — 2 within 5 feet of me. So tired they [illegible] remarks.

6. [illegible] state [illegible] feet. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

Chief's Bargain.

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Stephen [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Price agreed upon 3 pieces cloth. Moment [illegible] was killed he [illegible] matabish.

(Cont)

once it seemed a shame. We might have troubled out
the matter was settled by every firm in hold-
ing to his own price.
The men hired the hog without the offal, divided among 80 men — the 22 and without
a [illegible] by [illegible] request. [illegible] divide
the hog, each man stick to his portion.
Dance. Last item was a dance before
retiring by those present women led by a man
[illegible] up in [illegible] shirts [illegible] but of
[illegible] off to degrees. He was a lively
[illegible] [illegible] was [illegible]. They
[illegible] [illegible] 2 [illegible]
[illegible] the most [illegible] belle [illegible] to above
[illegible] herself from head to foot
[illegible]

Kacha Bala - Thursd. 11 - 1912 - Heavy Fog.
from Bakua Adai - 6 hours. Ele. 1700 ft.

Lv. 6.30 for Kacha Bala - Cool & cloudy all day.
Call at C. K. Post upon Mr. Stuijt - Dutch-
man who took Sup. Mr. as Cast sight. Was in
La - 30 m. fr - Vr. d for sev. mos. ~~Book~~ Keeper
in t. Cypress Lumb Co - N.C. Gets $900 a yr.
including chof, but secures out 300 Kilos rubber
a mo. Lit. Rub. in this section. Busi. not pay.
must have 1000 Kil. per mo. Post Concession
1 hectare = 100 sq. metres. Five yrs, but no rent.
Country - rough - hilly - partially wooded - mostly
high coarse grass between trees. One beautiful
view like Mary on Davidson Co. Tenn - Hill other
g[illegible] with meadows bordered by woods. Upon
bend found t. trees but as land clearer -
Closely dissected ravines w. clear streams below. If.
Once had to cross on tree trunks - 2 feet [illegible]
off site [illegible] steep. Had to pull up [illegible]
& pick up [illegible] brush & roots. Amazing how our
[illegible] of this [illegible] & equipment.
Sometimes thing were a bit difficult in matters
[illegible] here. Two steep cairns kicked last
[illegible] from [illegible].
Left the Vitalized colony t. [illegible], at entrance
of [illegible] in front of [illegible], [illegible] river
there [illegible] t. [illegible].
1. [illegible]
2. [illegible]
3. [illegible]
4. [illegible] t. stand or glass inverted.
5. Section of tree v. 12 inches [illegible] in grass [illegible],
bent gums.
6. [illegible] v. [illegible] - [illegible]
[illegible] right angle mark.
7. [illegible] v. [illegible] from [illegible] t. [illegible] -
[illegible] like spr. [illegible].

Lucia Trans (cont.)

Do they possess t. fetish?
Has it superhuman power?
Do they worship spirits?
Is t. witch-man more than a professional?

Village -
Passed a Vil. in Japan t. houses t. end of
posts to t. street. Houses all one poor and
badly nourished.

Ridge pole ceremony. Before put on roof a horiz.
pole 6 ft. long is fast. in t. notch of a vertical stake.
Then invited t. people, & a dive once - for a feast to
each end of t. horizon.

Initiation dance - sev. two strong young t. initiates
in hands to & to & to state t. end.

All anxious to shake hands w. in R.C. & in Pagan.
t. existing t. R. fr. L. - invariably extend t. R -
but not in Pagan, if, esp. yr. Hamba.

Lyat - L of Carries.

Start in word of complaint thro. they had trav. 24
L. f. in frightful roads - on paths - tracks - up
& down steep hills. Are this person suffering
Men we, which I am in Bu
[illegible] in a trip. Trans
[illegible] 100 [illegible] that to show they were still
in spirit. I have sev. times such spirit cel-
[illegible] country. You can do almost any-
[illegible] the people if kind, firm and [illegible]

Dined at Court-Com.

[illegible] we were tired out after a week of
[illegible] Threw himself down on a [illegible]
t. v-o [illegible] [illegible] up. Dance [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] avarice - that [illegible] Soldiers
[illegible] civilians & their sought fa [illegible]. The [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] finished every grain

Night Disturbances.

Goats and Sheep. Night after night we have been disturbed by goats. They generally move on as they eat, but say, times we felt creepy because of being in spot. where the Leopards had been commit. ravages, and the goat is a t tempt. bate. The sheep has no better sense than to hang on to the same place and bleat all night. The goats the chiefs gave us were gen. killed at once both to feed the men and to avoid having them about at night.

Leopards. Only one night was I sure that a leopard was about. It was when we were coming up the river and had stopped over night for wood. The cry of one did so heard afte the steamer goats which were on shore.

Snake. Gilbert found one among the cups and plates at the head of his bed. Hard to say who fled first or fastest

Crazy man at Melanche who got a horn and made night hedeous until run off by "Feathersq"

Coughing of our men and people of the Vil. during the small hours when they get chilled.

Moaning of woman with pneumonia in a hut at my head.

Wife beating at

Rapids at Stanley Pool. and on Lulua riv. as we went to M.

Roll of thunder and rush of wind thro. forest.

White ants-their whirr under the ground cloth, and in the thatch overhead.

The Path.

Fetish. Corn, field, and millet protected by being tied or cross stalk broken or bunched.

Path to a refuge or store of provisions protected by fetish or poisoned arrows in the path.

Driver ants. Driver and larger variety cross the path.

Path poisoned by tying the grass across in the path.

Path through Leopards Country.

Named Leopard at times will lay the path.

Path through Stanley Rock leads over hill and through forests, around fallen trees, and thro. matted vines.

Leopard at times will lay the path.

Scripture-O Teach me thy way O Lord, lead me in a plain P.

-4 hrs.
Lusambo-Mpoia - (Cont.)

Jan. 11/12.

Driver ants Sev. swarms. [illegible] into one & into [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] legs up [illegible] 1 st. swarmed. Insects in Africa are vicious & savage as much so as the wild beasts & men.

Mpoi. [illegible] reached at 12.30. [illegible] Bakamba [illegible] behind. [illegible] on top [illegible] up the Hankuni Riv. R.C. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 3 [illegible].

Policy. To cope w. R.C. who are intend- here.
1. Just open med. work thane [illegible]
2. Indust. work.
3. Afr. assist. still be [illegible] initiative — [illegible] will [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Circuit [illegible]
[illegible] no [illegible] [illegible]. 1st
[illegible] [illegible] involved [illegible]

[illegible] After [illegible] [illegible] 2. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] were there.

Good Hearted Men.
Volunteers [illegible] [illegible] 4 [illegible] [illegible] 150 [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] they were [illegible] until back at Cape [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Upoia — Lambaluanga Friday Jany. 19-1912. 5' hours,

Bad night at Mosquitoville — I got no sleep
I had to get up & rearrange my set by tucking
first then crawling in w. my umbrella.
Letter to the Director & Chef de Station Lusambo
about 1. 2 men who ran away & I sick. Others came
reluctantly.

Country. — Undulating. Travel. fr. 3 hrs. on
ridge then off & fr. Lankuru. Yester-
day we followed thence numerous streams
Bartolinda — Hazadi — a m. we picked up at
Lusambo to show us to Upoia. He turned out
a good fellow & proposes to show us all the way.
He has a blue tatoo in form of a cross on forehead.
Long teeth & front teeth filed. Tho upper teeth out
He is a Basonga.

Villages. Passed a small V. — the first in Bateke land.
R.C. church & school in ev. V. Its still a transit
ring & travel fr. it — Dirt strings circle of it
[illegible]

Lambaluanga. [illegible] at 1500 ft. [illegible]
[illegible] — [illegible] — [illegible]
[illegible] — [illegible]
[illegible] — [illegible]
ripped in & filled w. water — mixed his mouth
into his teeth w. finger & tentacle.

Lusambo — Upoia — [illegible] fr. L.
Jany. 18 | 12.

Strike camp 7 A.M. & wait for the State men. Not come by 8 o'c. & Sirkar & Lamumba start w. tent & boxes — Some of our men causing dissat. by grumb. Much a lot of trouble caused in this way by their tribe. Am pray. to be patient. We have reached the critical part of our journey.

State Queries. Went to M. Biache — Left me Station M. Dipanda — 13 men came up, got rid of fr. 3 more. The Dep. sent for them & a sergeant in fetters & sent back. He is to come & watch. The 16 men — target — sick, int. sergeant & to put him in stoc. Had landentis — Lam. & consult. & give up the attempt & let the case lie in his principal role & [illegible].

Walters Lahm — Bonn on Rhein — Very kind — sold us tall offered present of coffee — Spilled out & talk sent me by Dr. in [illegible] of the doc. & [illegible] —

11 A.M. Left Sit. — [illegible] Dr. M. has taken me handsomely. He is a quiet, intelligent, well mannered, but dresses well — [illegible]. Make a list. crit. of D.P. & [illegible] Dress.

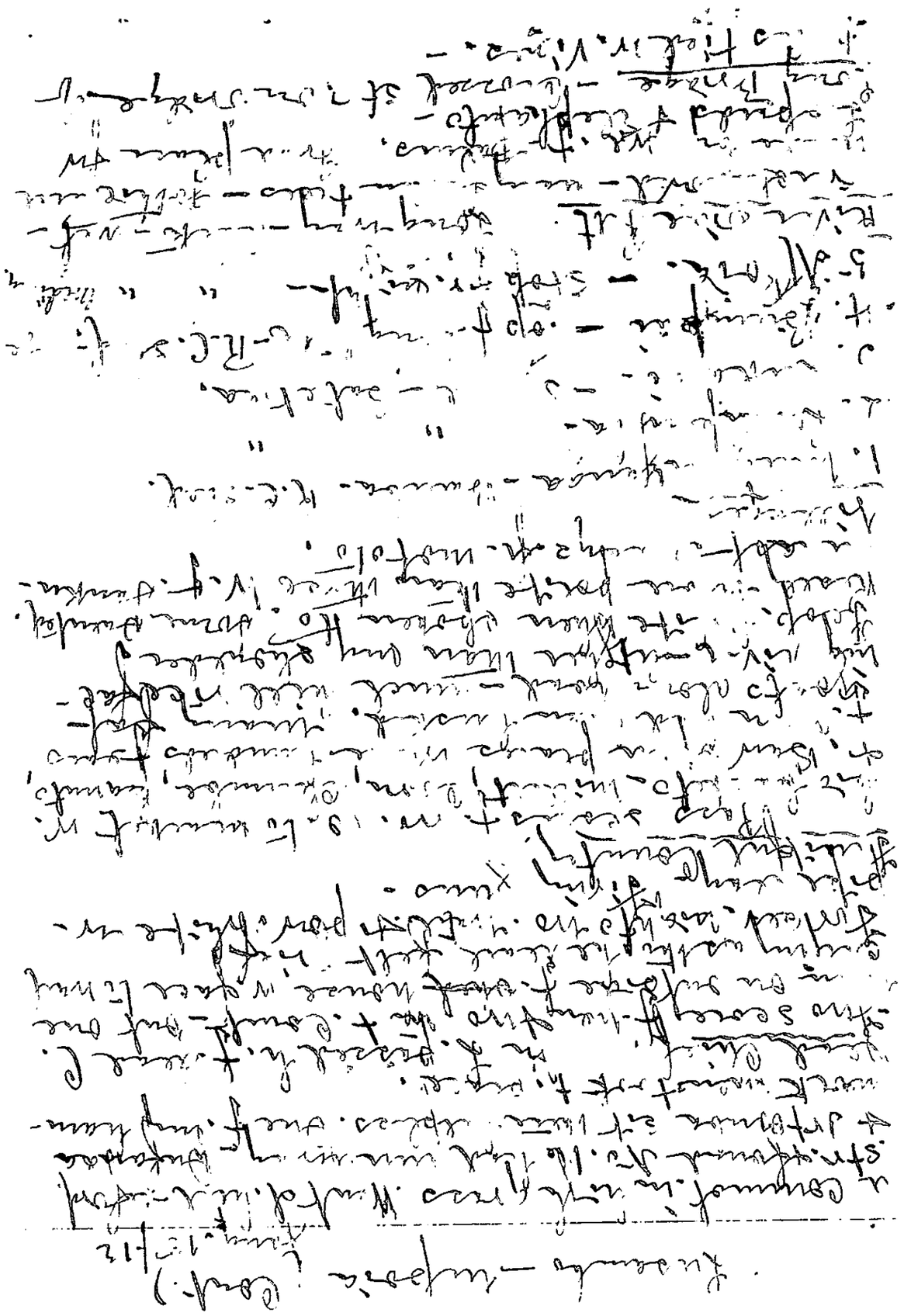
[illegible] Dr. [illegible] — [illegible] State [illegible]. [illegible] is [illegible] tell [illegible].

Souvenirs in [illegible] Lime in the [illegible] it prove to be useful.

[illegible] Compound.

[illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] up [illegible] another in [illegible] & [illegible].

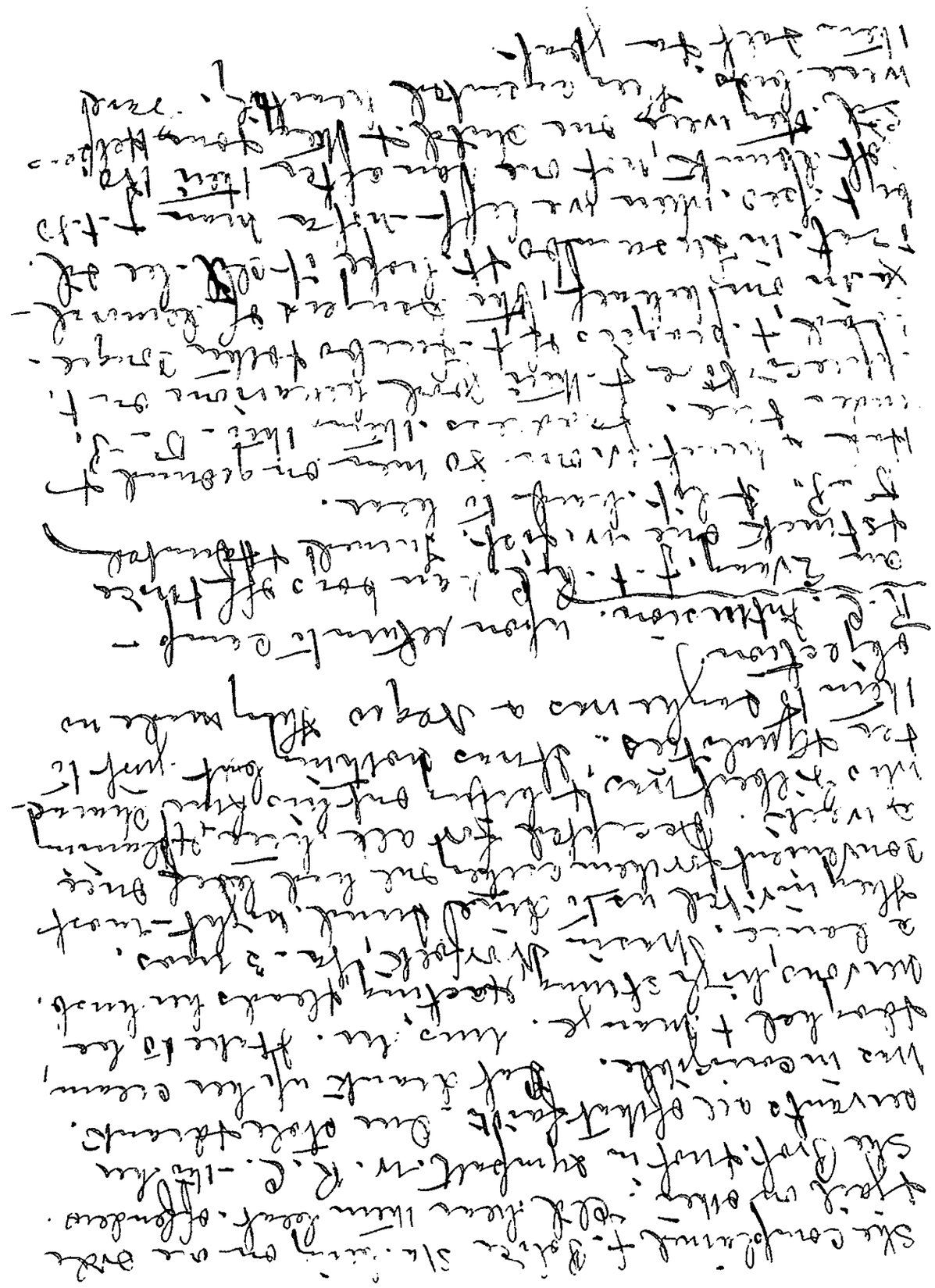
[illegible] Amap. [illegible] I have crossed the [illegible] & [illegible] & the [illegible]



Lusambo - Sat. Jany. 13 - 1912.

arrived at Vil. f. - Moses t. Chief
old Sold. - Get. at head of this Vil. 11 yrs.
Came from Sierra Leone - has 4 wives -
had 8 child. all mar. Asked his age
was confused & then guess. 25 yrs. Lost all
note of time. Chief of a Vil. f. other day said
Gilbert was 100 & I 100. Another said. Thos
90 & did not estimate his own. Absolute
ignorance of time & space in the large,
Lubwi Riv. flows into t. Sankuru near Moses
Vil. - a very full swift stream. Fenel over
t. Sankuru in canoes loaded to waters edge.
River broad - 3/4 m. powerful cur. it no
fine cattle brot. over to be driven to
Mulanche - 2 weeks journey. Red long horn,
well nourished. Fee 2 Fr. per trip for one
caravan.

Kachabala - Vil. Pitched tents here. Chief friendly.
Dafuba.
sev. men from Kundumbi & Defunda
came up to shake hands. Lusambo has the
largest mat. pop. of any town we have seen.
Tents on N. E. bank of River at foot of hills
some 200 ft. high. Water brot. a long dist.
& cool. Several broad avenues w. houses on
each side.
Dr. P. & I eat in hammocks upon W. A. Yale
the latter Italian.
Met Mrs. Th. - Memb. C. in S. - had tea w. her
wife & Dr. Samuel Pritchard's old.



Kasongo - Batetela.

Longonia → Kasongo - Batetela - Batetela
Monday - Jany. 22 - 1912.

1. Lv. 6.30 - Fog - Hammock men [illegible] over gally - [illegible]! Just 2 or 3 y. over country. Very thin [illegible] gentle incline - [illegible] - Batetela [illegible] after cross. [illegible] of cross sticks - very steep.
Hills 3 - Streams 2 H. marsh.
Stick bridge over t. " rotten. 2.
Came near having a bad fall.
Much mild grass - [illegible] giants = Machicui.
Palm trees by [illegible] - [illegible]
Rubber abundant in forest -
Companies -
(1) S. C. M. + (2) C. K. -
The gent of S. C. M. laying out 1 hectare for factory. Says people do not want to work & expose money! Interesting.
Village - Top t. with cill.
Large - wood cut [illegible] - 2 ft + 2 par [illegible] st. [illegible] tracks t. houses to [illegible] -
Chiefs estate large - [illegible] - [illegible]
[illegible] t. T. C. pick t. [illegible]
[illegible] - [illegible] - [illegible]
[illegible] - large - [illegible]
[illegible] it suspend d. from it. [illegible]
People - In many cases - [illegible] electrization -
[illegible] Cover. [illegible]
[illegible] different. Virus transmitted - [illegible]
[illegible] t. [illegible]. How [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] t. [illegible] t. [illegible]
[illegible] t. [illegible] t. [illegible]. [illegible]
[illegible] t. [illegible] t. [illegible] - [illegible] not more than
5 [illegible].

Kusonqo - Bitetela - (Cont.)

Hogs - Sev. feed at entrance to Vil. - tap!
Leaf House! Near Cgo - on Sikit. Stream opposite Vil.
Chiefs Wife - came & sat at my feet on tin trunk.
Large Wo - middle age - strong character - ear rings up. Large brass nail in wooden spool. Modestly clothed in a cane print. Attitude fitness. Wore ring in L. nostril. She was circumcised. Wintiwhetfitness on [illegible] "Iron chip basis of pin - fitness [illegible] with - a little broken [illegible]
We gave her a package of pink paper needles. Added a safety pin - large Wo. pleased to [illegible]
Lesson - Chick - prof. small roast - afterwards a large black one. He was killed & divided up among the men. Then four large pounds chicken. 2 large loaves the last -
Wife of a [illegible] patient came W. Dress tripe & [illegible] 4 pieces clothes 3 packages [illegible] Dress large to [illegible] smaller [illegible]
Tigers - at [illegible] of [illegible] to be eaten.
Visit - [illegible] came 20 patients. [illegible] constipation - 2 [illegible] - 2 [illegible] - 1 [illegible] - 2 tigers - one a boy [illegible] nails were all off [illegible] inside [illegible] one on big toe.
Boy with eyes sides [illegible] -
A boy of Pt. 14 turned his upper lids up -

Longpoint - (Cont.) Hunt.

Black monkey skins on loins - wild! Skins on
sides - feathers above ears - number not. Near by is
Dere and Kay's - one w. one st. on it. Each
tribe in the [illegible] flies off that. He had sight hand half foot in
a long apron of dry grass. Four detached peo-
ples under the jurisdiction of Japan. Who kill
[illegible] Wives [illegible]. Who? How much longer
[illegible]

Home - leave at 7.30 - Leader lead to -
Long. elected after hing. Dug out 1/3 boys,
no then [illegible]. He wo. do not come
[illegible]

[illegible]. At Gatun one men behind
stone front - [illegible] opp. [illegible]
[illegible] Small w. on [illegible]
[illegible]

Furnace - [illegible] not best
[illegible]

Meditation. Phil. 3:13 — 1. Paul forgot —

1. Racial pride.
Heritage of Phar. f.t. P.
2. His learning.
3. Art of scribing. — status
in nor Jewish
4. Aims, thoughts f. his past
life.

Eg. Surprise on 'vce —
obliv. victs fwr. things —
but t. track ahead f. him.

2. Stretching forth — Eg. the front hammock man
press — with out his hand seven fingers
Eg. Olympic race —

3. High calling of God.
Motto. We know that call to out — to
spectrum — to evangel — in C. Jesus.

Rongorongo (Cont.) sunset.

Water Supply. 8.30 Am. G. & I walk back to Chief's Tavern Tunuts Spring. We are on a N.N.E.-S.W. ridge. Range after R. with hills - 2000 ft. land open to good horizon - heavy wooded W. slope covered "hyacinths". Some bulbs in appearance. No. in broken pile to fr. water 1/2 m. away d. very steep hill.

Country generally.

Many timber - steep hills - bits cut to pieces - it seems at base - hill, rocks & old orchard on 2 bits steep, level sand - N.E. slope wooded, rocks & i-on. Villages gets 3 ins. at sea - bit, scant = Bakubas to Basongas & Batekays.

Not yet reached Bateteles. Are hope to a base on S. bu. & in this section.

"Lucky Jim". This town seems limited - 1. Mat is oval & wgt round 1x 1/2 in. on other round its shoulders. Fig. of wood 10 in. face painted red - cowrie e. eyes W. flying outward arms. Legs - skin W. tail on left in front - hanging back tr. - Sword like drive down in front of others W. [illegible] it at 3 ft.

2. [illegible] W. [illegible] I - White stuck to R. [illegible] across forehead.

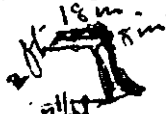
[illegible] W. white [illegible] face blackened W. & it. stripes [illegible] - [illegible] transparent [illegible] 3. [illegible] Chief [illegible] - painted W. [illegible] - [illegible] - [illegible] - blue monkey

ch. 1900 ff

Longonia – (Cont.) Sund. Jany. 21/12.

Went to sleep w. sound of drums, tumtums, dancing & chanting, much often, f. the 1st time. Night cool & quiet after 12 pm, – slept soundly – much refreshed. Forgot all of Leopards, snakes, and wild men. Really, here on this range there are no wild animals & people are friendly.

Reveille. Waked at 6 am by beat of 3 drums



& 1 tumtum

& t. 4 men w. all in main st. w. [illegible] & a weird chant. Not [illegible] 2 baskets w. beans in [illegible] in time w. others. They kept this up [illegible] [illegible] t. 2 pots [illegible]

Breakfast. Chicken f. last night's soup, corn cakes [illegible] over, Quaker oats, coffee, Good enough, but [illegible] [illegible]. Scolded t. boys [illegible] tumbler & [illegible] [illegible] it impress. Gave them 3 dishcloths & [illegible] t. last not washed for a week. [illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] patience [illegible]. No wonder [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] down [illegible] insects, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] canteens when you are not [illegible] but [illegible] & you go thirsty. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] a little [illegible] [illegible]. It is awful – almost unmanageable [illegible] not [illegible] thirst [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] how Weird [illegible] make them out of them.

[illegible] the [illegible].

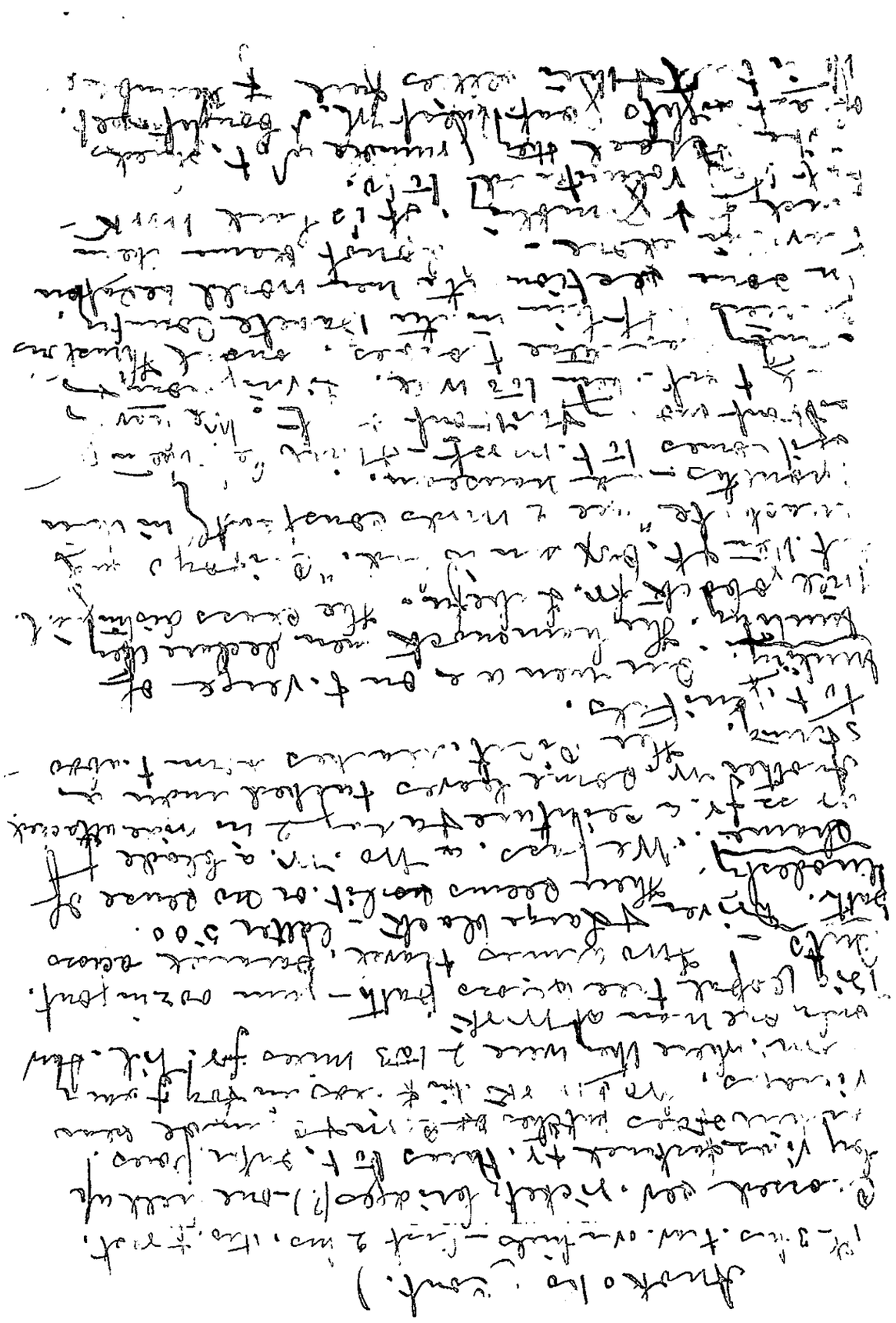
[illegible], Tierache, [illegible] Station – sends messenger w. 3 men to [illegible] the 2 who are to [illegible] the [illegible]

Kasongo-Bateteka → Atokoko (Bateteka
Tuesd. Jany. 23-1912.

Lv. 7 6 Am. after viewing w. t morning star.
ar. 11 " at Atokoko - passed 2 small
villages
As we started fr. Kasongo a no. of women
"goodbye" came after us to say "goodbye" —
rather unusual. All made quite a hag-
gling over chickens without that
the giving of med. yesterday evident made
an impression.

Disturbance - Last night just were we sit.
to sup. the Chief's wife came w. t. complaint
& goat demanded it back t. cloth & salt.
Slaver dressed beef. Item of Dupanda.
the voice was raised w. t. complaint
& got into a fuss w. the women folks.
We got them out & sent them to t. house where
the chief's wives stayed. In a few mo-
ments terrific racket started up, started fr
guns & beyond the village. Silent as the
grave except it. It turned out to be a
party of Chiefs women & women folks up
in the village fr. which we came out
of the chief's out of sight.
[illegible] look 2 pieces [illegible]
like white [illegible] pkg. tea.

Country.
Very hilly - at this point [illegible]
[illegible] t. [illegible] t. [illegible]
[illegible] t. [illegible] t. [illegible]
[illegible] stream of very clear water
[illegible] very [illegible] bottom water cold
[illegible] a wet and muddy [illegible]
[illegible] face on the [illegible]
[illegible] t. [illegible] away.



Obodibo (Cont.) 1800 ft. (Jany. 23/14)

Wed. Jany. 24/14.

Country. Hilly - very - tend N. E. - elevat. 1800 to 2000 ft. Here & there patches of corn - s. potatoes - cane - [illegible] - but small. Their best fields must be concealed fr. view & 2 or 3 miles off. This to prevent collect. of taxes or food f. soldiers. Water good - streams few. Every evidence of health. People strong. Live in [illegible]. No indication of disease except venereal [illegible] & bronchial effect. from lack of cover at night.

Game. Leopards rare - same as to antelopes. Saw one monkey - heard another. Men so noisy frighten him into ravine on right.

Crazy Man. One ran 200 yds. after [illegible] at [illegible] & yelled at [illegible] voice while holding his ear w. [illegible] hand. [illegible] them.

Women. Hard at w. in fields at 6 a.m. - until 5 or 6 p.m. Some go a fishing after that - or bring water. Hair shaved close to head, ears & nose pierced [illegible]. Body well formed - & [illegible] in most [illegible] - [illegible] gave nothing [illegible] - women all [illegible] [illegible] the majority [illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] conversation.

Men [illegible] physically & spiritually. Their [illegible] makes me [illegible] & [illegible] their sisters in other lands fr. [illegible] come.

Fishing [illegible] fish [illegible] [illegible]

Colombo. ~~Ceylon~~ Cont.)

Meditat. Phil. 4:8. Finally brett, whatever. whatsoever.
True - T. in God's T. fundament - became funda. in His nature. T - immutable.
Honorable = Reverend = to be revered - "Hallowed by thy N."
because true.
Just - Jus = law. All permanent Univ. - forces based upon God's law. Justice = equilibrium - balances in nat. world, in nations, man's weighed. Chief justices of United States in snow storm, longest - than of President.
Pure - God is pure, holy - "Blessed are the pure in heart."
Lovel - That which is purely lovel
Goodreport - Gracious full of grace -
~~And the~~ Jno. 1:14. full of grace & t.
" " 15 - Grace upon g. -

Med. Works. Wind of the hai. [illegible] W. on carries some stones & forgiveness backs. Turn to God. Chief Home of Very Children.
Nganga Nzambi - God's Med. Man - a one from rather [illegible] - [illegible] Syr. 5:1 - 4 - 5. [illegible] was ever where. "God help me to use my strength to [illegible] of [illegible]

Arishoko. (Cont.)

[illegible]

Young Thinkers. At 5.30 p.m. 20 boys & girls were gathered together in the R.C. catechism class, [illegible]

[illegible]

Phil. 4:7. - Peace - deeper than silent star depths, unmeasured as that electric reach (much like a satellite) [illegible] against evil for pilgrims.

Jan. 14. Jan.

Bombo Obokibo from Anokoko - 5 1/2 hrs.
Wed. Jany. 24 - 1912.

Lv. Anokoko - 5.20 Am. Stars still bin. Wind
to Northwest, Stars very brilliant. Very fog-
gy about sunrise. Sun bin. up at 6 O'c.
Spur of tinto left. Palm trees.
Passed thro. 4 Villages —
1. Doangbanti — All bafetaka.
2. Sikudikue. " on hills.
3. Tundakumba. " small.
4. Akinsemu. " without R.C. stations
5. Obokibo.

Tundakumba - abt. 3 hrs. 2 hr. fr. Anokoko -
[illegible] but w[illegible] sit a. [illegible] 2 people
[illegible] to a good at [illegible] 1/2 m.
[illegible] abundant [illegible] not clean.
Some - plenty of wood & fish in streams.
[illegible] of friendly - Bafetaka - hunter to the
[illegible]. Water good - no mosquitoes -
[illegible] - 1720. Trend of hills N.E.
[illegible] for a decent Co. city station
Ruaul - 1-3 hrs. good fair [illegible]
[illegible] stations - [illegible] ravine [illegible]
[illegible] 6 [illegible] - [illegible] stations staff.
[illegible] to [illegible] times.
[illegible] - [illegible] Whitehead - [illegible]
[illegible] - [illegible] repetition.

Tambalunga (Cont.) Tat.

Longonia.

Oct. 11.30 – (Thos. fr. Fambuanlanga) –
Forest for – thos. today. Dense. Falls seems some
slopes of hills & [illegible] on ridges w. avis on
either side.
Extensive old orchard & high grass.

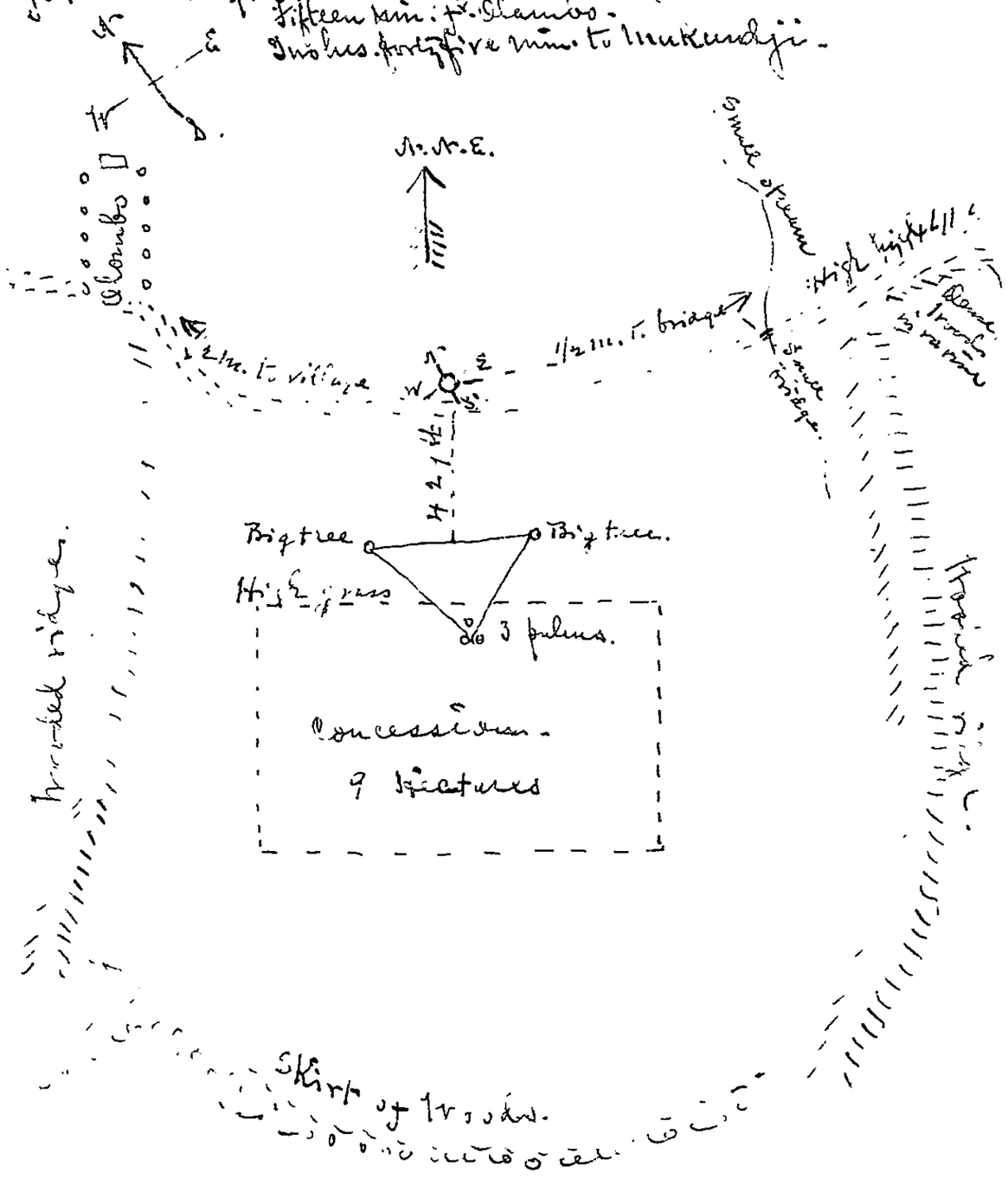
Inukundji from Colombo - - #3 hrs. travel.

Thurs. Jany. 25 - 1912

L.V. Colombo at 6.20 - Auto just up - sky beautiful -

At 6.35 reached a local - Colombo - half way out. Colombo and rt. ridges bisected by t. road which runs E. & W. - On S. side t. road on our upper part t. slope there is a triangle formed in trees - 3 palms facing at t. apex and one large tree standing apart and t. t. other angles

Fifteen min: fr. Colombo.
3 hrs. forty five min. to Inukundji.



Facts in favor of locating a mission in Otombo.

1. Elevation – @ 1,700 feet.
2. Water good & abundant.
3. Wood – near by –
4. Near main road to Lukefu.
5. Lukefu not more than 5 hours distant.
6. Adjacent to Otombo, but not too near.
7. People of village friendly –
8. A number of small villages within a radius of 5 miles.
9. No mosquitoes.
10. N

Lubeck 4-45'-S. - Alt. Bel. 600 m. Kozo-1450 unc. 1950-71.

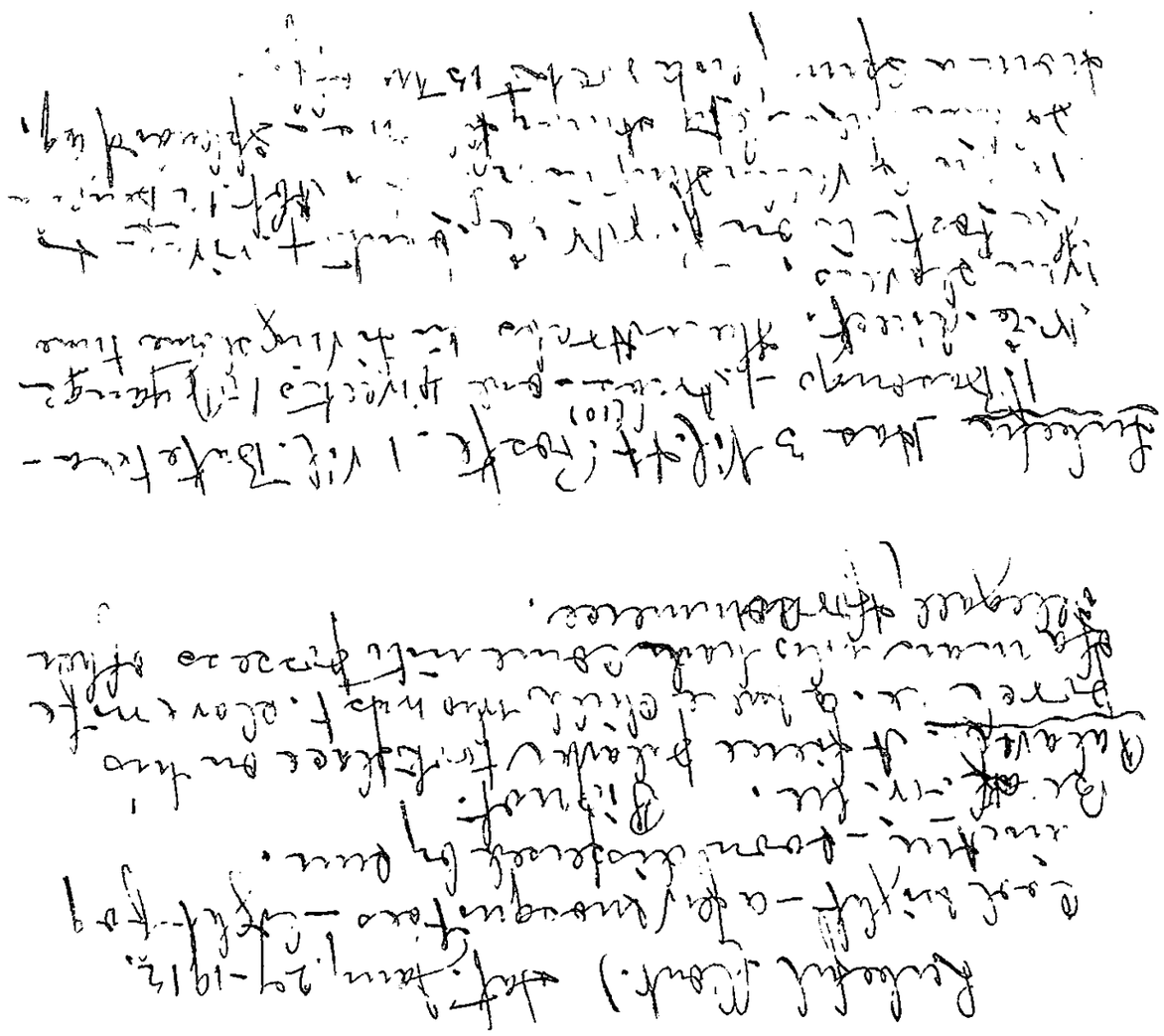
Fld. Jany. 26-1912.

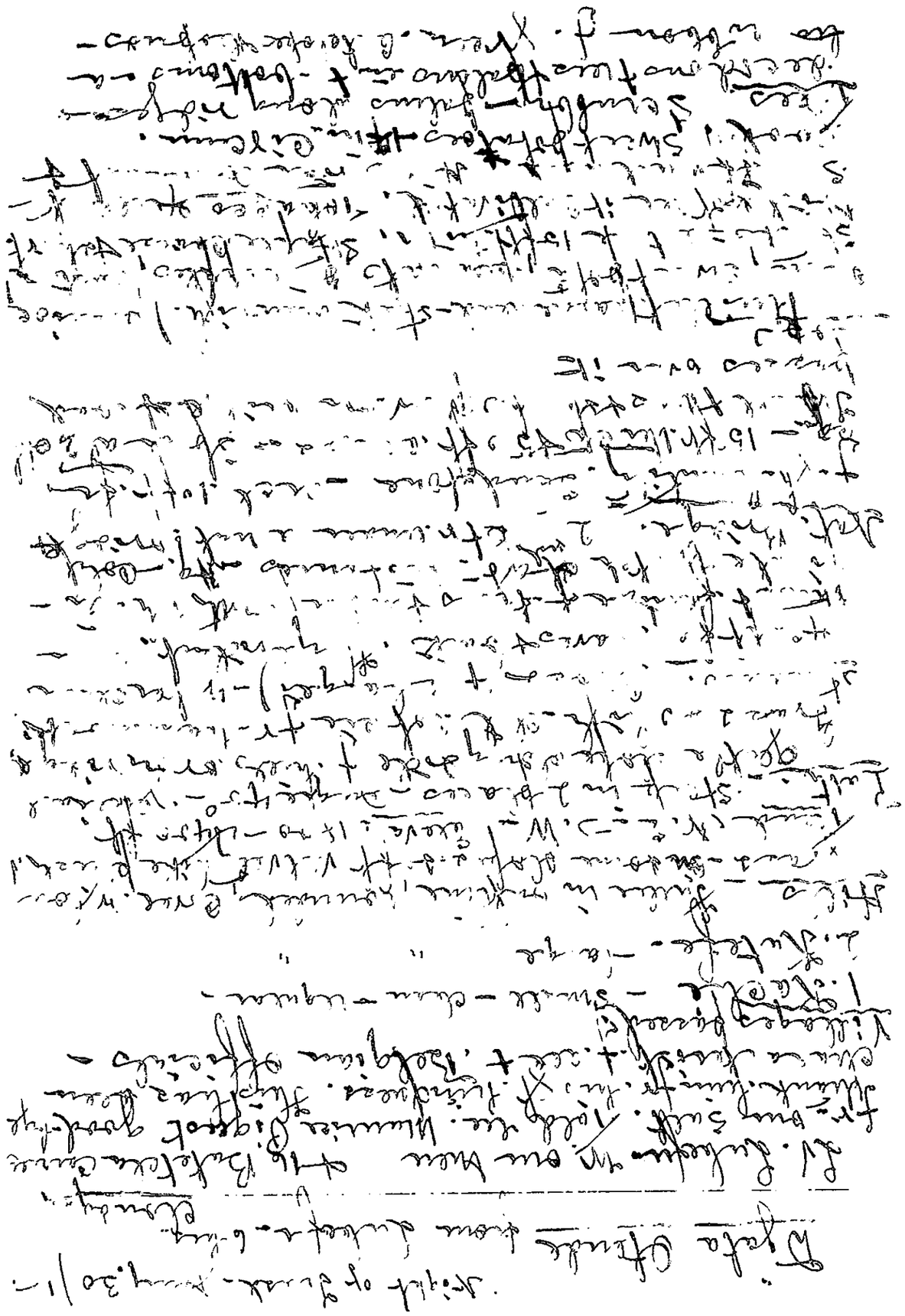
Ar. Lubeck R. 711.30 ft. Stream nar. 200 ft. Key
tufted yellow. Surrey. Ridge f. Vines
3 Stretching about bank to bank fast. 1 to 2 trees on
either side of the. Vines for guy ropes. Remarkable
weapite situation.

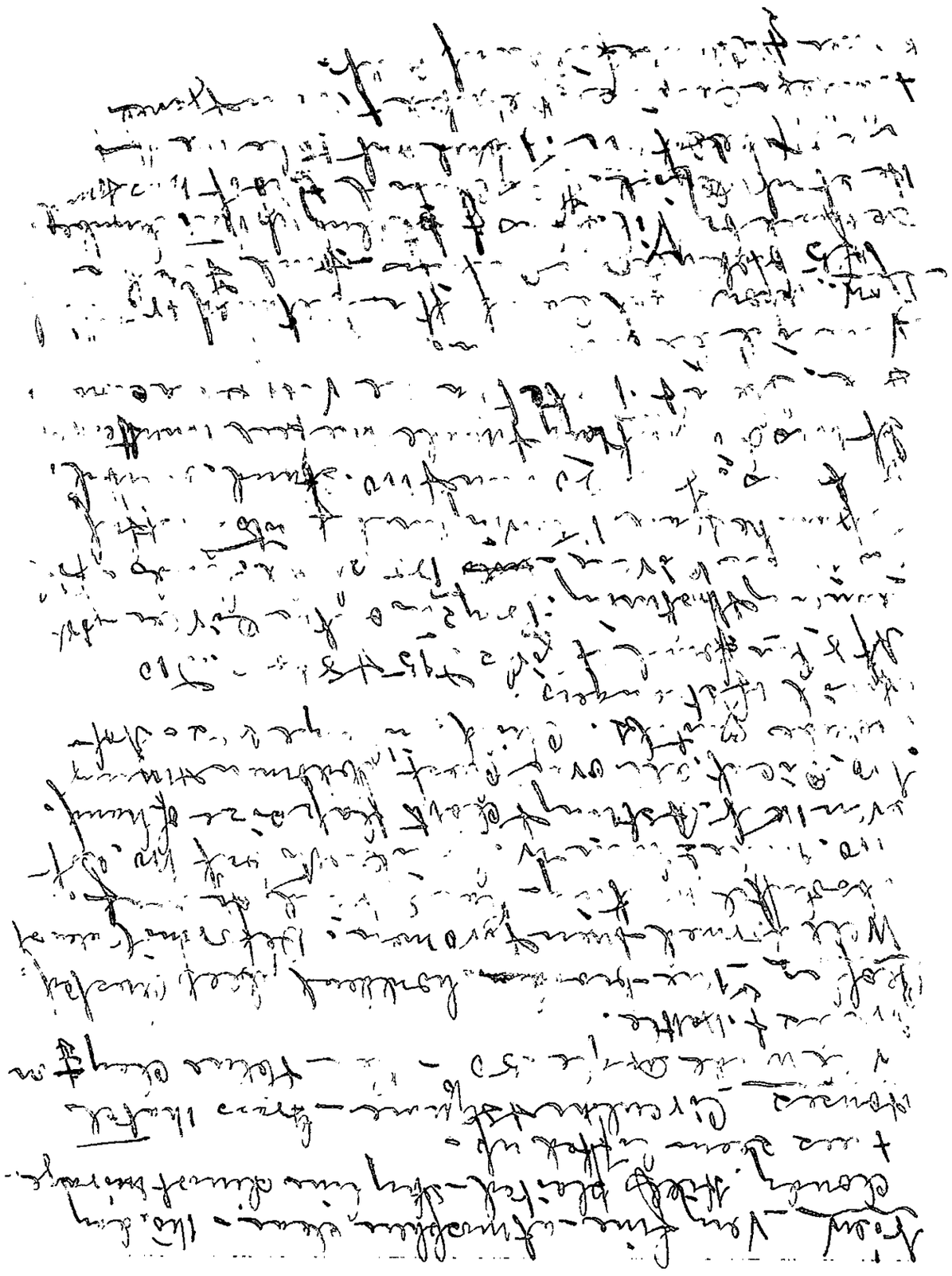
Each ridge fed & vines at t. base to form
cable-rope. V. 1/2 to 1 in. thick. in 2 or 1. case
tied or spliced. At sides 2 cables one on each side
& V. each. From the upper cable to t. cove
cent. cable single vines were twisted around &
horizont. & longitud. vines. The guy ropes or
vines were then tied or fastened to the trees
to the sides.

invited no doubt questions which should find men
for Natal o-Zombe.
These Europeans have uniformly been kind-
-ly received
<u>employed in Africa.</u>
1. Great universal Courtesy of Belgian Officials
European merchants & others.
2. Respect they have for Protestant Missionaries
3. Sanitary Condition of African Villages,
4. Extent & ravages of Sleep Sickness along
water courses
5. Extent, terrible extent & cruelty of Women
slavery,
Prevalence of Domestic Slav.
6.
7. Scantiness of clothing of women & their in-
humanity
8 Scanty of civilization in Kasai District
9. Friendliness of people to Missionaries
10. It is of no formal or worship of God.
11. No idea of a future life
12. Many some idolatrous

Cinyema - chief of Malalenda.







Bright & Wed. Jany 25/12
clear.

Djata Kanga from Djata Okende 5 hrs.

Lv. Djata Okende 5.20 Am. Sun not up as we left Vit.

Path over hilltops – along ridges – not so steep

Stream – Crossed one big one near Djata K. Clear

Cool. At times very high. Found evidence of

Secession Bridge at Vinda – Str. 30 ft.

Vitu – [illegible]

Bridge – large & very [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

evidently these slopes are standing attitude

[illegible]

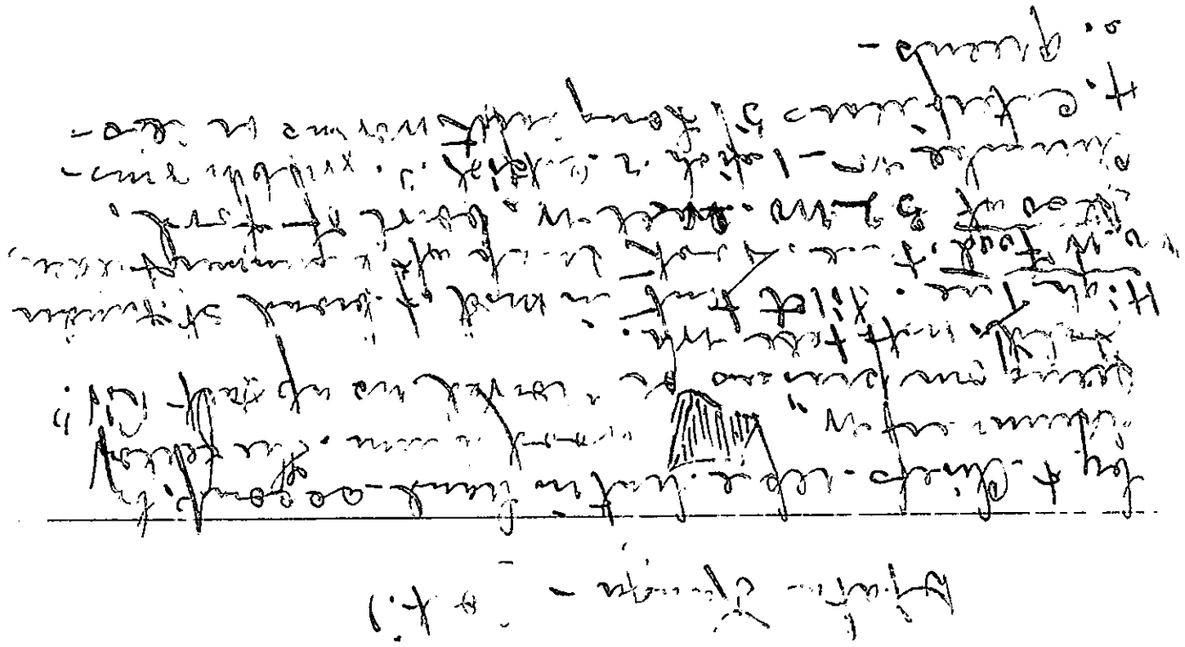
[illegible]

[illegible]

Vitu – [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]



Mwina Senga Night of Feb. 1st 1912.
or
Wembo Niama
~~Djata Kanga~~ From Djata Kanga. 3 1/2 hrs
Lv 6.30 a.m. Wembo Niama 10 Am.

Country. — Upland plains almost [illegible] few trees but more than yet — espec. [illegible]
Appearance [illegible]

Streams. Crossed one small str. — clear

Soil — not so fertile [illegible] middle [illegible] [illegible] most [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] Strs [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] es!

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Mwina Senga-
or Mémbo Shiyama. (Cont.)

arrived at Mémbo Shiyama - t. chief of same name met us. Large friendly man in blue tunic, red skirt, European coat - white cap. Short, hands stored, t. none for robe, yesterday, but married when left t. [illegible] into his own house structure 30 x 80 feet - eight rooms [illegible] 8 in. in diam. 16 ft. above ground. This was 300 ft. deep + 200 ft. wide. [illegible] council chamber. [illegible] Mukimbi + Dufasda were [illegible] 10 mins. [illegible] t. 15 to 20 ft. [illegible] to have t. white men come [illegible] asked me if [illegible] "choose any [illegible] villages". We were still faithful [illegible] fact [illegible] villages [illegible] the chief [illegible] Vil. [illegible] has a [illegible]

Mwima Senya.
Itembo Niyama (Cont.)
Friday – Feb. 2 – 1912.

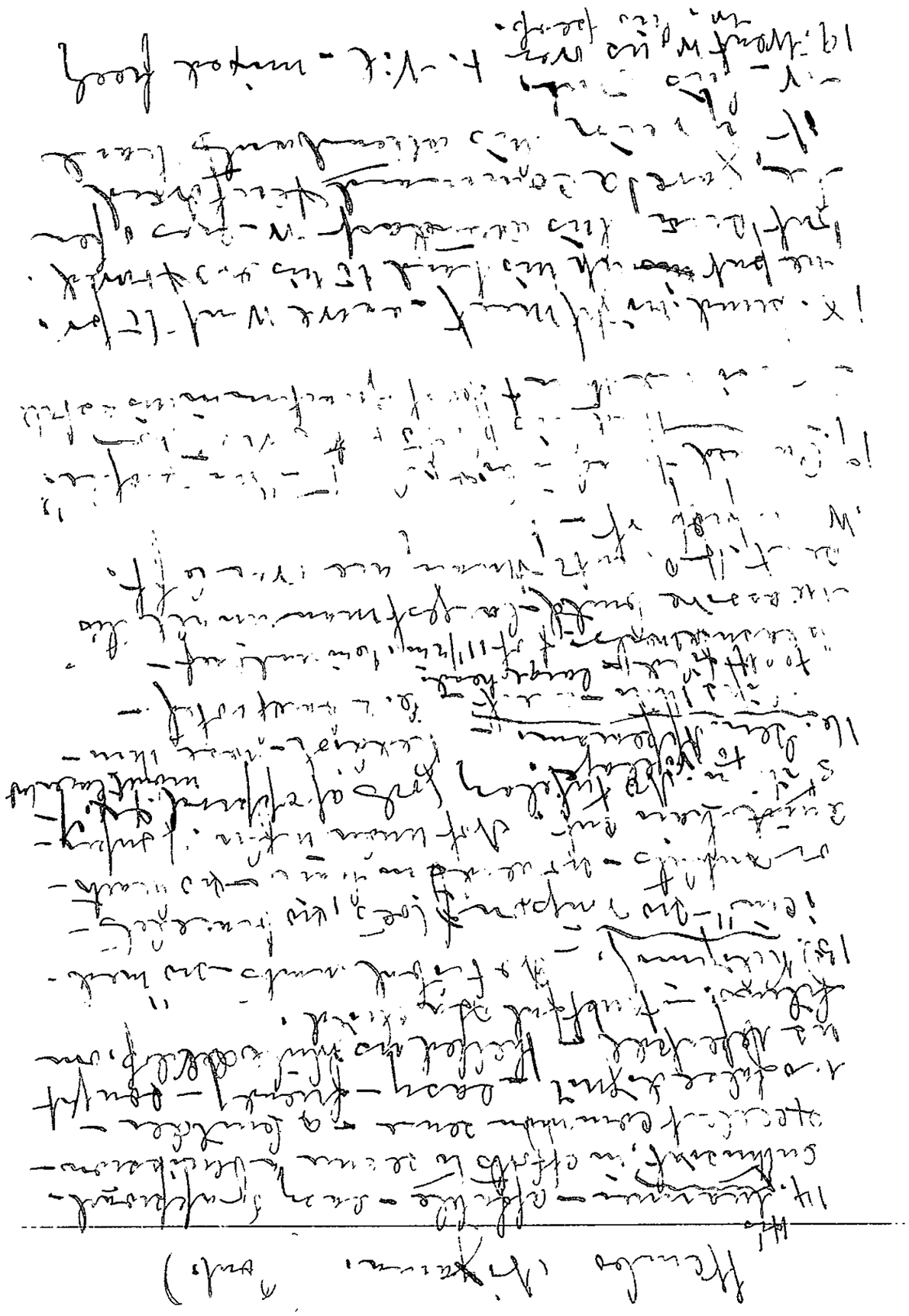
Awakened by [illegible] a beat in [illegible]. Then [illegible] [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] talus. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 3 ft. [illegible] from first floor. [illegible] [illegible] It touched the [illegible] – [illegible] I rushed out before completing toilet. [illegible] water. [illegible] & Grooming Horses. [illegible] handshake [illegible] [illegible] no time to wash face [illegible] breakfast. [illegible] shoulders [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] time [illegible] [illegible] stiff neck [illegible]

She evidently was suffering gave her Phenastine

Mwamba Senga
or Wenbo Niyama - (Int.)

Lake - Chief Wenbo Niyama came leading
Mudimbi by the hand - in most abject manner
said "This is my son-in-law" then fell
talked w. evident pleasure, not having met once
Mudimbi was carried off to the Lake 20
years ago the eternal to succeed his father
as chief upon the death of the latter.

[illegible]



Muina Senya o—
Membo Nigama-

Reasons Why Miss. Shd. be Estab. Here.

1. People. Virile—Friendly—Clean—Intelligent—

2. Location. A. Elevation—2600 ft., nearness to good water—fertile.
1. Millet, Corn, rice, beans.

B. 2. Banana, plantain, pineapple.
3. Goats, hogs, chickens, ducks—

C. Related to Lomami + Luaraba.
1. Lubefu + Sankuru.
2. Kasuba—Fua—
3. A.B.C.M.
B.M.S.
Belgian Prof.

2. Transportation.

4. Absence of R.C. in any strength.

5. Building material.

6. Chief not only friendly but cooperative + wishes some.

6. Providence.

1. Attention directed to Lusambo before leaving e. J.
2. Dr. Morrison's advice to visit the Bateke.
3. Mon. le Commissaire Sanft's itinerary.
4. Wandimbi's story in Lusebo of boy's work experience.
5. Arrival at Wembo Nyama and visiton of Chief Nkai (nainvi and Abraham Cook) who are [illegible] to attack the Bazonga.
6. Wembo Nyama placing anyone of his many villages at our disposal
7. Chiefs of Bajate Nanga. agree [illegible] to establish [illegible] in villages — thus constituting a chain of posts.

Muira Senga
or
Hembo Niyama - Concluded.

Mond. Feb. 5 - 1912.

Rose at 4.20 & prepared to renew our journey towards Hatako Komba. Hembo Niyama was up to see us off. Was dressed in the new white style he gave him last night and the coat and vest which we presented. His trousers were fastened below the knee with broken leggings. He had on a new white felt hat with a broad band of leopard skin - the only article of ornament he had attempted. He was barefooted, but easily recognized as one of the men who carried his hammock around. He gave us a pair of old white sheets to take to the Chief. He had greatly desired the chief called with us intended only by his body guard on side for 20 minutes or fully half a mile to the Village of Kalaphon & off to Village where the Chief lives. Leaf House for the state. Here we pitched our tent in a large open compound with the people and baggage carriers from the road 400 yards and asked if we settled upon that location what he was telling the people. "You may see if any location you can see the Village from my place. Hurry up you to come."

Here we stay in his fields.

where the compound would probably be laid out. Asked him if there would be any difficulty about the fields. He replied immediately with great emphasis "None at all."

He took his photo as she stood under a tree by the roadside. Then Gilbert stood one on either side of the Bugonga to pass the photo.

Gilbert took his leave. He took their hands in his and bade them good-bye. As he held Gi's hand he exclaimed "Lubila afa - Lubila afa!" - "Hurry back, hurry back!"

He then grasped my hand and as he held it, a look of deep solicitude and regret spread over his face. He grasped it yet more tightly and turning around towards the village he started in the direction of the village. I gave him a parcel after giving a moment to see it the novel turn but he did not open it. He struck the path again with the [illegible] of the [illegible] leaving given me an insight into the heart of this great man who had been so marvellously touched by the spirit of Him who seeks such men more than they seek Him.

Shunga Koi – "Antimonia" Illorkd. Feb. 5th 1913.
alt. 2500 ft. from Illubula Sellaga

Lv. Muina Seriya & 6 other Wembo Nyama accompany us to ft. State Rest House –
Account of our putting on the edjoy page.
Mr. Cast before left ft. Chief wanted a Fitt Rebe in Balwa followed by Dr. Morrison. At one Trunks had gone on & we sent messen 24 miles to bring one back.
Hoods again. Rain begins to break.
We sleep at rest. Left to ft. W.E. [illegible] in open at 4.30 for Fu daye.
Villages. Ilitanga.
Passed – Ifakot – 2 chiefs possessing it
Dsumbe. streams – get w & to 3 miles
(Shungaroi. Met to [illegible] of Wembo Nyama

Stick bridge – Crossed, a long bridge of loose sticks. My ft. W.W. were loose or left in very uncomfortable. Had to find on 2 or 3 hatin. to leave one's ft.
Ft. Tue. [illegible]
[illegible] Feb. 2.
[illegible] "Illutunda" made by ft. visiting [illegible]
[illegible] Mr. Cash. Hunter [illegible] to [illegible] on [illegible] cult. [illegible] ft. stocks off.

Shunga Koi – Large Village under Wembo Nyama
Wembo's a very young man of [illegible] years. Young quasi-[illegible] looks like [illegible] in Kavirondo. [illegible] ft.

Dibamba Tues. Feb. 6. "Egyptian Town"
alt. 2400 ft. from Shunga Koi 7 hrs.

L.V. Shunga Koi 5.45 a.m. Dibamba 12.45.
Disturbed night. A goat, a kid taken off into our tent at different times.
Chief telegraphed for last night transport but refused. Had eight. 2 White men were in village.
Respite
Had to leave bales [illegible] tent. They have been very aggravating behaving [illegible] today. Have to be careful like spirited children. I have [illegible] to say [illegible]
[illegible] tribes — [illegible]
Sticks [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

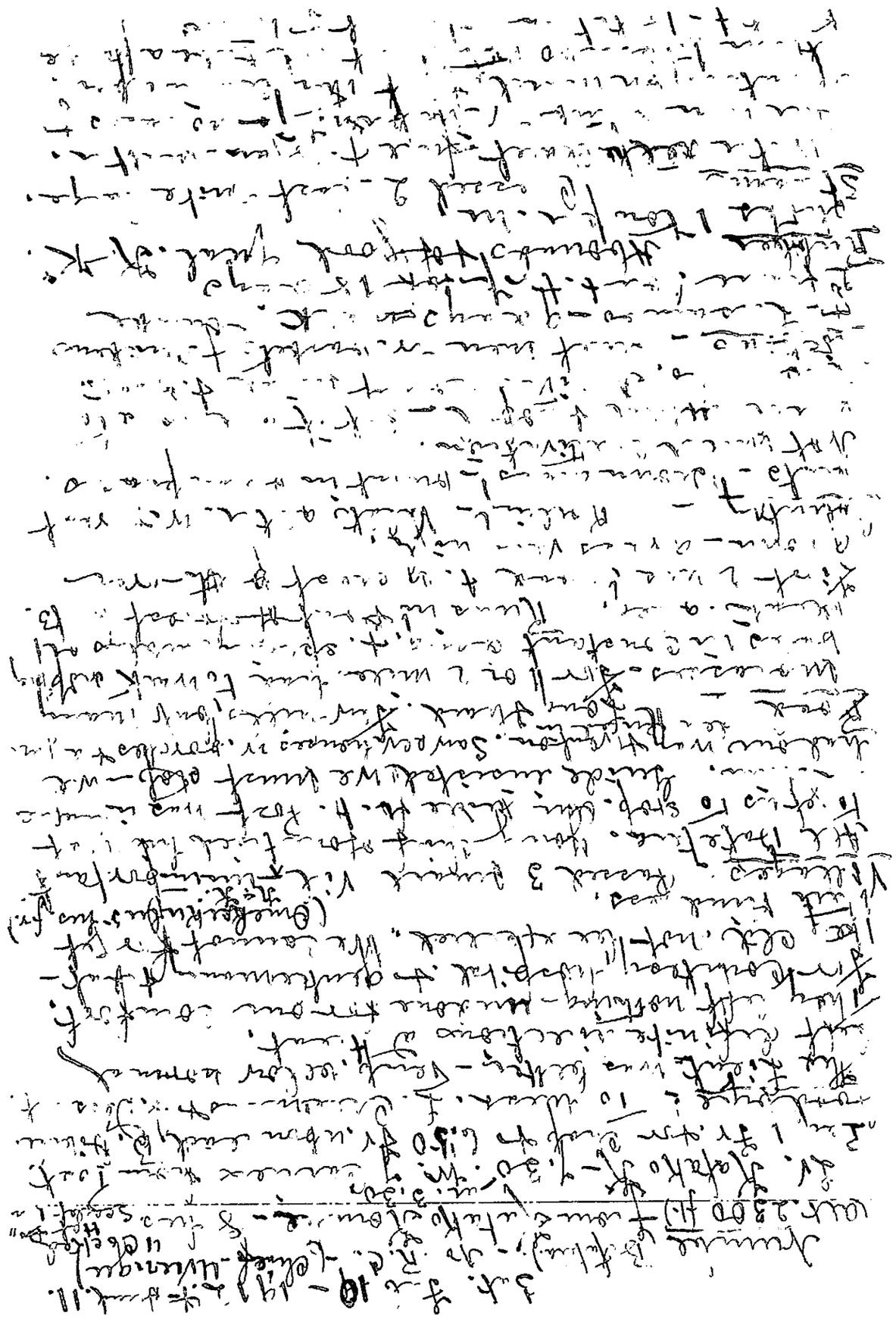
Dibamba - (Cont.)

[illegible]

Thursday 31 [illegible] [illegible]

Dibamba.

[illegible]



(Aumbee – (Cont.)

Storm. At 2.30 wind & rain storm struck us. Beaut. sight as t. sun glinted on ropes of one [illegible] and t. others all obscured in [illegible]. Storm swept t. palms bend[illegible] until their [illegible] stemmed out [illegible] t. bananas were felled & scarred as by a knife. Chief [illegible] met us in t. rain [illegible], hat – old stove[illegible] [illegible] one side cocked up [illegible] — scarlet coat & brass buttons! He stood [illegible] for his [illegible] [illegible]. We had to wait until 6 p.m. [illegible] for something to eat [illegible] [illegible] Supper [illegible] it [illegible]. The [illegible] was wet & tired [illegible] [illegible]. Nothing [illegible] [illegible] has [illegible]

[illegible] has t. [illegible] [illegible] went to [illegible] [illegible]

Nimbe-Conf. Sunday, Feb. 11.

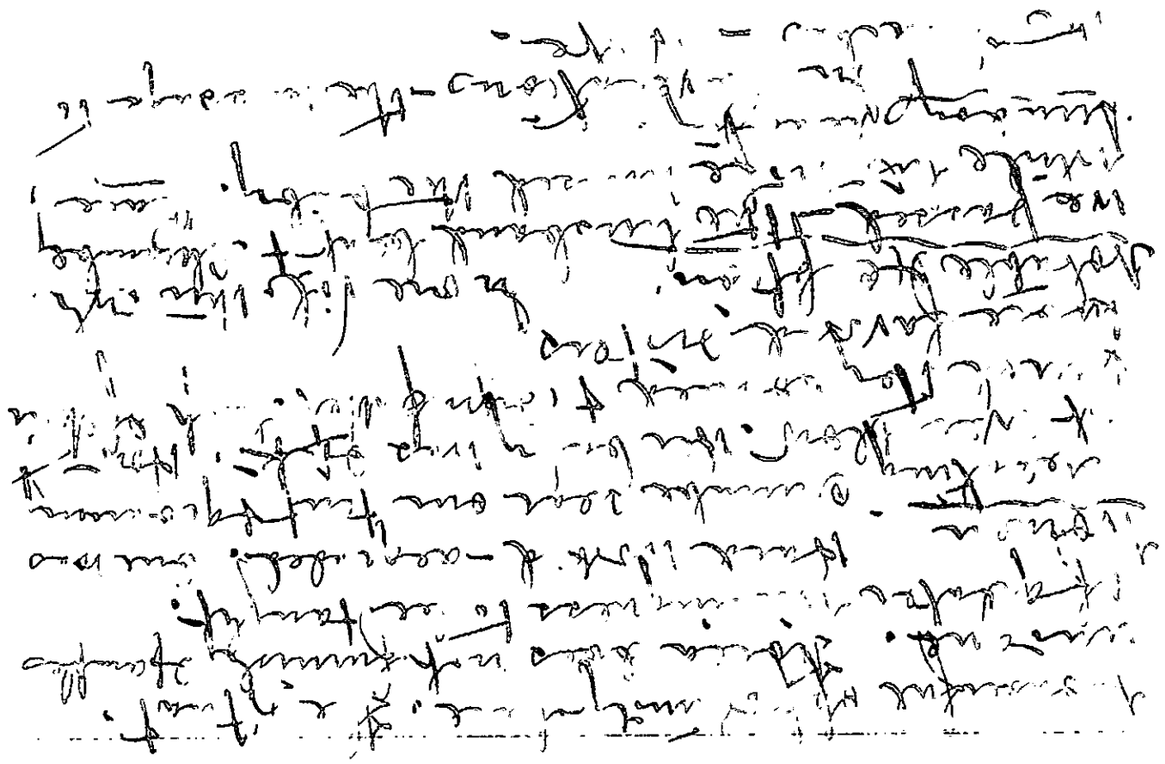
Noise in an African Vil.

[illegible] before [illegible] to other Vil. [illegible] to [illegible] into [illegible] [illegible] their [illegible] [illegible]

Service. [illegible] be [illegible]. Did not get [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] or [illegible] at home. [illegible] on "[illegible] of Sin" [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] to [illegible] [illegible] to take. [illegible] chief [illegible] service [illegible] good station. [illegible]

[illegible] have a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] other [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ought [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] are [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 5 [illegible] pages. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] to [illegible]



Yaryu. Mon: Feb. 12 – [illegible]
Longomo, (Chief) – [illegible] [illegible] "Palm Village"
Alt. 2200 ft. from Numbe. 5 hrs.)

Lv. N. 7 Am. ar. 12 O.C. – Chief Longomo met us – old man – ignorant – good natured. Natives – [illegible] – [illegible] – [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

A few small patches tobacco in or near villages.

Road – good – mostly over uplands – much better than Sat.

Villages Passed – 1. [illegible] 2. [illegible]omba – Chief Okelanda. 3. Lobilu – " Numbyunga.

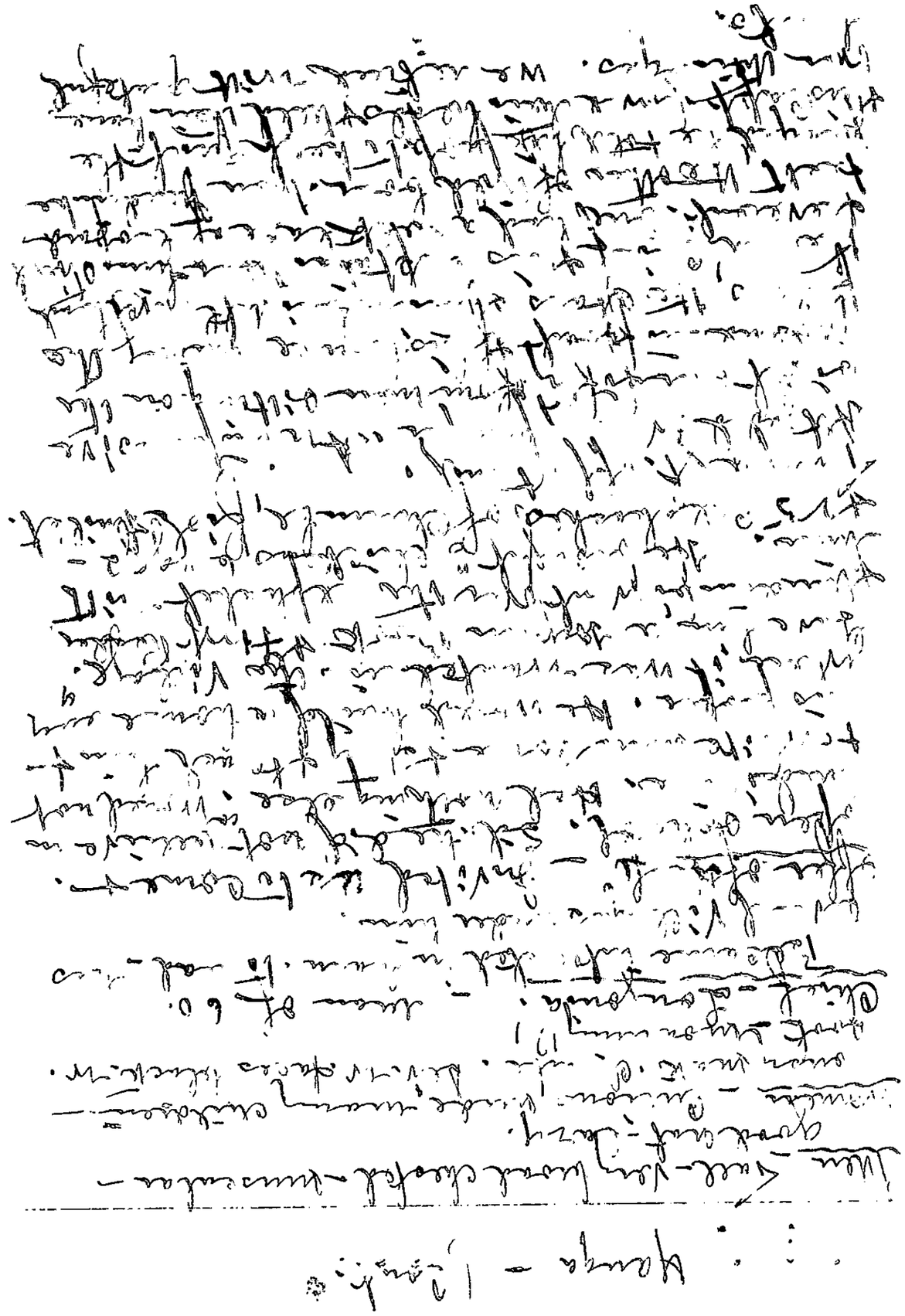
Lobilu – a long st. [illegible] houses – [illegible] who had planted a row of trees down the middle of the st.

[illegible] [illegible] size of grains of coffee –

Breakfast – [illegible] 3. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] coffee pot [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Glad when the meal was over! A long march.

Game – None – absolutely none

~~Longomo~~ Yanga – Good sized Vil. in midst of [illegible] palms. Chief built a large house [illegible] [illegible] with [illegible] going round w. 21 goats horns hung from ring, goat & antelope skins on, little [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] & a whistle. He danced about [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



Tuesd. Feb. 13 – 14 in

Onongdu alt. 5350 from Yanga – H[illegible] "Two Storey Villages"

Chief – Mchinjadi – Bateteia – Intelligent.

as State Soldiers. Onatoine, Yunga –

His Villages – Okolo, Dorda –

Ungundu, Amate

Iskalunda, Kumpetunoa

Kundu, Hegonzo

His sub Chiefs (Chiefkins): 1. Mito'ia

[illegible]

He – 2 st. [illegible] Tuesd (2001) iv. 2 sons, 2 daughters.

He's men. 3013 | Women 3708 | Child – 1029.

Wife Price of wife #48 to #96 according

it is paid in [illegible] or goats –

cloth to [illegible] = [illegible]

goats to [illegible] = [illegible] –

Not under 200 pieces [illegible]

[illegible] wife.

Journey

Lv. Yanga 6.45 or Onongdu. 10.20 –

Stopping. Lasted 3 – 4 hrs and –

One Ukuhusye – They run into Lukenyere

on the E. & T. [illegible] Out – 3.30.

Had to [illegible]

Country. Upland plains left streams –

Rainforest [illegible] – Good grass – [illegible] –

Palms, fever. We [illegible] 200 ft. into [illegible]

Country [illegible] rose again near Onongdu.

Villages: Cuokile

Ithamba – Latter had fine grove of

shade trees from center of street.

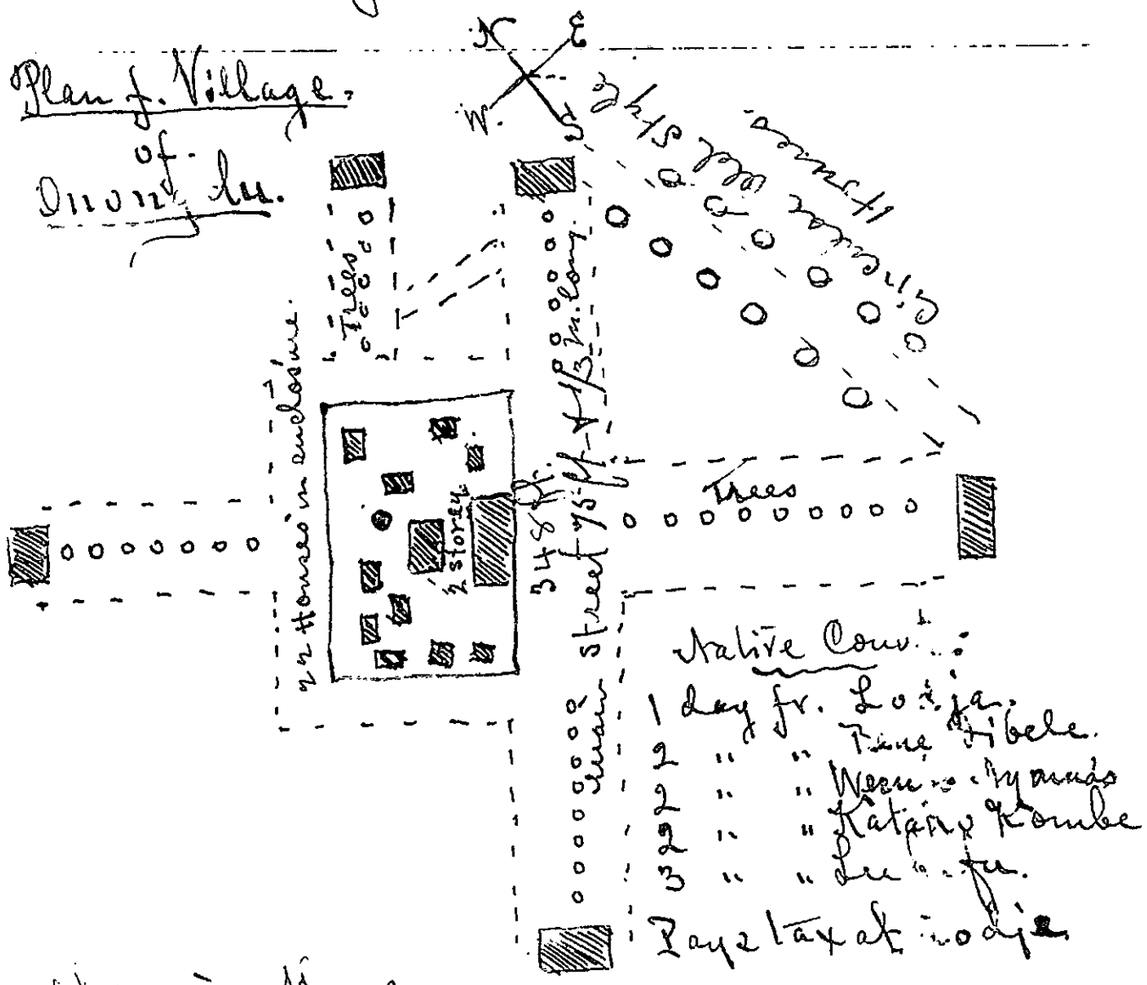
Huge very tall – One 6.5 [illegible]

[illegible] – 15 [illegible] out one [illegible]

[illegible]

Mongalu (Cont.)

Plan of Village of Ollomb, Lu.



Opening speech.

1. Wants to Gilbert to come — says he will entertain him
2. " " School.
3. Promises to build a house
4. " to assume $1.50 to 100 carriers fr. transportation.
5. Last words "Come quickly. Do not wait 6 or 8 moons — some in 2 moons.

Wembo Niyama's Words.

1. Will you go with me & help me open work in any of your villages? 47 –

" I will go anywhere, and whenever you are ready and help you all in my power."

2. Begged ~~Kept~~ him in his ~~own house~~ asked to stay & offered to support until ~~have made~~ we could take up the work.

Said he would build a house for us & stand at any ~~place~~ spot in the town we might select ~~point out~~.

3. Said in making application for a Concession he will be willing to write to State ~~himself~~ urging the grant ~~to~~ ~~not~~ of such a Concession. (this opposed) but he was ... he did not want to be forced.

4. Said he will be willing to give us all of his [illegible] land one in which that [illegible]

5. [illegible] to have [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] respectful silence.

6. Sd. God had made him a chief to help his people.

7. While he had stood against encroachments of the state he was now convinced that he did best for peace.

8. Sd. to L. "Because God's will be, I've gone, stand you to stay among us or else some whiteman quickly

9. Sd. to L. "I want a [illegible] know but if you want [illegible] 'Don't [illegible] 'Don't [illegible]"

10. Urged us to write a letter this same Habbard might to get some [illegible] to [illegible].

11. Sd. to L. [illegible] "Hasten [illegible] Lubikat [illegible] "Hasten [illegible] [illegible]"

12. Wholesaler from Mudimbi market to [illegible] Zambia's [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Onongdu (Cont.) Feb. 13/12.

Interv. w. Arthur Rose, agent de la "Compagnie" Mustadi.
Eleven years in C. B. among t. Bengalas
3 years in the Crown Domains 2 yrs.
along the Tiasa. Insists there is much
Cannibalism. Has known of 4 or 5 white
men being eaten, many of the tribes can-
ibalistic. Spoke of one woman being
eaten and laying the blame on the leopard.
Rubber. Twenty varieties. Gathered commonly
under 3 classes. Some white - some
red. But rubber is brittle. Many vines
& trees have been cut down & rubber de-
stroyed. Growing very scarce except on
upper Tiasa.
Price - from 2 to 2.5 frs. - (exports bring)
price up to 8 to 10 frs. in Antwerp.
Food. [illegible]
Trade. [illegible]
Polygamy. 'Undoubtedly this works to dim-
inish population. There are many unmarried
men. They cannot afford wives. Abnor-
tion under polygamous life is very common.

Blackwater fever.

Guy. Hill says he had B.W. without fever. Sent for Dr Thaxter - old. got yet him, was treated by Revs. Westcott & Wilson. Had fever afterwards. Says over 40 white have died during the year it was in Kasai Dist. Heavy mortality among them.

Drabu-60'S.

Friday April 12 1912.

Located on south bank Congo-30 ft. high-Gov. Post-R.C. mission. Fine ave. raphia palms, vegeta. gard.-parade ground-chimpanzee-forty Belgians-large native vil. along river.

Drabu is almost due west of Ikokos on Lake Ntumba-Ponthierville-L.Albert Edward-and N. Third L. V.Nyanza.

Cargo discharged-200,5 gal. flagons wine-50 cases beer, sacks for Copal fr. Lake Tumba-cases canned food.

Belgians not learned art of living off products of soil they live rather off the natives.

Mubangi mouth on N. side Congo. Discov. by Grenfell-Feb.20 84-overlooked by Stanley-discgarg. 200,000 cu. in. per sec.-pale brick red. Is the 2nd. afflu.of Cong Kasai the first being 700yds.wide at Kwa M.and dischg. 321,000cu.ft.per sec.

Kasai most import.Commerc.and Evangel.-while Mubangi most Polit.and Ethnograph.

Lake Ntumba-reservoir for Congo-rises and falls 10 ft.

Natives dif. fr.Babangi of C.shore. Bua or Pigmy hunters from E. side of Lake. Make pile cloth fr.fibreof Raphia P. like Kasai tribes.

Gum Copal-abundant and found washed up on E. shore of L.

Water dark rusty red-shores iron stone-shallow.

Upoto (Cont.)

sixty vil. no r.,one large 20 m. inland on S. bank.

Preach. bands go Sunday 3-8 m. as in Korea.

Morn. pr. meet. suggested by natives 5½ o.c. at the ring.

of "The Peal of Hope"-Liverpool.

Schools on Sta. 181 boys and girls. In Dist. 2500.

Sch. strike sev. yrs. ago. Christ. feast and distrib.

of prizes to new boys just 3 mos. in ended the strike

Death. Fred. Oram founded miss. w. Wm. Forfeitt. Returned

from first fur.in6 mos.Toc shott. In less than 3 yrs. died

of fever. "The peace ar.w. Grenfell, Weeks and Clark,bring

let. fr. home,wh. much bright. the suffer.:but on Feb.17

1894, he very tranquilly breathed his last. Just before

he d. he was heard to whisp.,"May my test. be made a

bless., for Jesus ~~xxxx~~ Christs sake."Then after a pause,

"And now ,dear Lord, take me."And so he passed away.

Brave,warm hearted, intensely in earnest,plodding and ener

getic,.Oram cld. ill be spared. But he had won the hearts o

of the peo. "Those wild Bopoto lads had never before known

a friend so good, so pat., so wise, to help them. The infl

of his life still works. His dying pr. has been heard-

his testimony has been made a bless. His remains lie bur. o

on the hill, 100 ft. above the river, beside a beau.clust.

of palm trees. No nobler epitaph cld. be writ. for him than

the very words one hears fro. nat. lips-"He loved us.
He died for us. We loved him." Trentley.

Other work :

Upoto (cont.)

Death. W. P. Balfern had been out nearly 3 yrs. Got chilled when Str. first struck N. E. Trades above Sierra Leone. Waited half an hr. on deck before he put on thicker clothes. Had fev.it yielded, he landed at Madeira to recuperate and d. same eve. from congest. of lungs and hea. was nursed by the kind hands of Dr. and Mrs. Smart.

Canibalism- Some time since Mr. For.and wife went to South bank of C. to itinerate. A carrier fell sick and another was left in the vil. to nurse and bring him on. Fail.to hear 2 others were sent back to bring them. When they fail to report, Mr. F. investiga. and found all 4 had been kill and eaten.

Change for better.-Smith reportes-"Cannibal.in the towns near the Str. is a thing of the past. The cust. of kill. slaves for bur. w. dead chiefs, has rec. its death blow. Pois. for witch-craft is no long. open. pract. Faith in fetishes and mod. men is grad. dying out."

Obstacles to Missions.

1.- Upon re. to the Capt. Ballay at Lisela we found on beach 140 cases beer, 20 five gal. flag. wine, against 18 bales cloth, 20 sacks salt, 18 cases merchan. or 180 to 67.

2.-Drunk pass. fell in ditch, and when pull.out a nat.had to hold and guide him over the gang plank.

3.-Native sold. threw stick of fire wood and knock.a poor wo. of a canib. tribe come to sell banans and manioc out of canoe. She was so weighted w. 20 lbs. of brass rods that her hus. had to help in escu. her by grip. her neck. My soul burned within me - Xn. Civilizat!

Upoto- or Bopoto. Thurs. April 18 1912. B.M.S.

Location-great bend of Congo 2 . 10 N. On N.bnk.200ft. high and 2 m.W. of Lisala the port.

Time-Ar.11½ A.M. All 4 of us walk to Miss. very hot.

Missionaries-Mr.Mrs. Wm.L.Forfeitt,Mr.Mrs.Kenred Smith. Mr.Mrs. J.H.Harker at Pool on furl. Had delight.lunch, spent 2Hrs.study.miss.

Situation-excellent,high hills,good drainage,fine spring, large compound,veget.and flow.gard.

Three miss. houses,church,two schools,dispen.,

Congo-8 m.wide,and 12m.higher up. From Stan.Pool hills 240m.,no hills 460m. below Upoto 70m.uninhab.forest.

miss. penned May 29 1890 Hearty welcome.

Tribes Bengala and Moya in adjoin. vil. Fish.and Agri. respective.

Price of Stat. (11 hectares)-800 brass rods,2 pieces cloth, 2 forks,2 spoons,2 Mirrors,1 cup beads,1 cup cowries.

Villages-Above and below in shape of open quad.for defense

Houses poor,thatch rough,sides horizon slabs canoes.

Ornaments in old days-Bentley ~~wr~~-"The adornments most affected in the old days were necklaces of ½in.sect.of leg bones of fowels. These were counted treasures indeed, and no slave girl might wear them;death was sure punish. ... indeed the m. who presents beads to a slave wife wld. be put to d."

Industrial w.-Saw pit,carp.shop,brick yard,tailoring.

upoto (cont.)

Church-Gift of Friend in Eng.-seats 800, ironframe, gal. ironroof, many windows, large ventila. and is capable of indef. exten. Plan by Capt. F. Longland, built by Bristol firm, Cost $5000 laid down. At dedica. 20 medal chiefs, 15 others, 25 Europeans. Combines strength, durability, economy, capacity, air space, portability. No serv. poss. in rain on ac of noise, but Natives nev. come out in rain.

Houses-One res. built of wood by Bristol firm, timber creasoted w. a prep. called "Solignum." Double roof with 18 in. bet. on ac of bats. They even get under the corrugations.

Translations-Mr. Forfeitt had made sev. Gospels in old riverine tribal lang. but now work. at N.T. in more common lang.

Medical Work-Dispen. conduct. by Smith. Sent several elephantiasis pa. to Coldbo for operat. I saw one on table there. Need Doct. and Hosp. Very short handed.

Palavers often abt. sell. wives. Wives bot. w. women here. Just recd. for protect. girl of 14 who has been sold 10 times. This morn. I saw sev. girls loaded w. brass wire, waiting sale. They cld. hardly walk and cld. not stoop.

Popula.-21 yrs. ago naked, fighting, slavery, diminish.. Now clothed better, peacable, slavery bet. tribes ceased. Pop. increas., not much sleep sick. here. Food abund..

Aver. vil. pop. 1000, and some 10,000

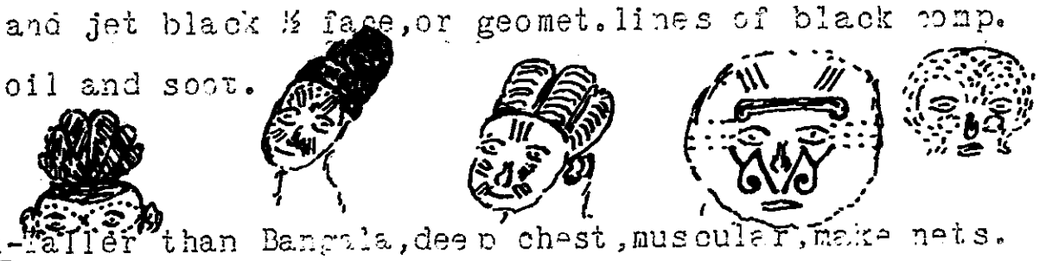
Policy-Native iniative, selfsup. One in ten évangel. as at Bolenge. First con. bap. 1890 now 150 mem. Gosp. pr. in

Yambinga. Sat. April 20 1912.

Location-N. bnk. Congo-

Tribe-Fambinga.

Tribal marks-Men radiating lines of cic. Wo.-concen.cir. and jet black ½ face,or geomet.lines of black comp. of oil and soot.



Men-Taller than Bangala,deep chest,muscular,make nets.

Women-man the canoes,cultivate,keen traders,loin cloth lowest seen,wonder.how it is retained.

1. Heads of old Wo.shaved,younger hair put up incoiffures remark.for elaborateness.
2. Ornaments-reed,porpupine quills,etc.thro.nose horizon. one brass amulet 4in.w.1in.thick.

Canoes-Larger,heavier,irregular tree trunks,paddle long slender, brass wire d handles.

Food-abundant.Manioc 15 in. cir.,Squash seeds,Dried fish Ants 6 bu.-600,000 ,Palm oil,Cane. All brot. by Wo.

Barter-Salt,hoop iron,bottles,francs.

Houses-poor,rough thatch,walls palmleaf,some clay.

Furnit.,palmsettles,wooden stools,square,round.

Diseases-1 scrof.,1 eleph.,1 hunch back.

Child-numerous,well noursh.

Fetish-small dead sapling,or forked stick,bow leaning against one,traces of food on ground cov.w.mats.

Baskets-Deep oval, rectangular with small end at bow.
shallow. All well made of palm fibre and vine.
Fish nets of same material made by men.

Young Hunter-Posed on bank bow in hand, arrow red W. cam W.

Note-Rectang. baskets carried w. strap around forehead as peons in Mexico.

Weaver bird-counted 356 nests in one baboobab tree.

Note Seat of head man in vil. palaver - tree top cut off at intersect. of branches.
Child of nat. liv. close to soil are adepts in utilizing suggest fr. nature. - but never get much beyond.

Neuvelle Anvers. 1.40 N. Sat. May 11 1912.

Ar. 7½ A. M. R.C. Miss.-Post..Commer.Houses. Pretty road bread fruit trees on bank..Spring..

Sleep.Sick. Captains cook arrested & forced by Dr.& Gendarmie to go to Hospt. Capt. desired to take him to His bros. at Coquilavville or Kinshassa. Belgian red tape.? a Dr. who wanted to show his authority.

Many vil. destroy by fire on S. bank @ S.S.

Insects. Found two lizards,one big centipede,& 5 spiders plus 1 elephant fly& one tsetse in my cabin.

Heat..Intense & much felt by pass. but not by myself.

Ivory & Injustice of State.

Pass. a merchant fr.N. Anverse complains loudly @ t. State concerning competition w. Merch. & indust. prac. by appointed agents. Ill...A native brot. a tusk & reported to Chef de Poste. Gave him 3 mecharas for it worth 3 fr. Chief hereby have rec. at least 204 fr. de cadeaux in robbery & says it makes them hate a. w. men & the native dishonest. Claims this is going on all the time. Says t. State magazines are full of confiscated tusks, over & above the t. officials chose to keep for their friends or dinner officers. He has complained to Vandervelde t. head of Socialist party. Says"I am not a foreigner complaining @ t. State, I am a loyal citizen of Belgium & only demand my rights."

Elephants killed by Nat. w. spear & knife, or trapped in pits in path when they come for water.

Mosembe.

Passed O. 1 P.M. On B. [illegible] in chg. of [illegible] 80½ m. fr. coast. Founded by Jno. H. Weeks in 1899. Then very pop., now decimated by sleep sick. Heavy max discour. t, peo. & high water has made very sickly. Ser Mon Embe on isl. opposite built up by nat. boys..it is a Xn. vil.

Missionaries.

Again I must note x. m. & good W. work by x. missi. main friends of t. Belgians..offic. & merch. [illegible] They have not only a good name, but are exerting an influ. for righteousness & fairplay. A type of Xnity. [illegible] be [illegible] recommended. Messers [illegible] & [illegible], Oupedis, & Wescott are widely known & respected.

They have nursed ~~xxxsick~~ their sick, buried their dead, [illegible] & clothed their half-caste child. [illegible] condemnation [illegible] for their work by lives [illegible] bor- [illegible] profound influ.

Best of life. At 3 ~~PXM~~ P.M. alarm of fire. Only x. and O.'s boiler. We are under [illegible] may expect anything of a sort. Slow extinguisher.

Man over board. I was startled by the cry of natives. [illegible] peac. taking this curious method of handling [illegible] canal conclud. he did not desire to go far or [illegible] [illegible] & swifter current. They dive [illegible] ouches, all these riv. tribes. Swim out for bottles, [illegible] snapped, any thing that [illegible]

London Sat. Oct. 7 1912.

Arrived Southampton 4.30 pm. London 8.30 pm. Imperial Hotel. ~~xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx~~

Sunday 8 Oct. 1912.

Morning Miss Hood and I hear Mr. Cllier of Manchester-at Lyceum Theater-Subject-Mary and Marthar.
Afternoon-Canon Hanson at Westminister. Stood at the spot where the slab covers the remains of David Livingstone. It bears the following inscription:

Brought by Faithful Hands
Over Land and Sea,
Here rests
David Livingstone
Missionary, Traveller, Philanthropist,
Born March 19,1815,
At Blantyre, Lanarkshire.
Died May 4, 1873,
At Chitambos Village, Ilala.

For thirty years his life was spent in an unwearied effor to evangelize the native races, to explore the undiscovered secrets, and abolish the desolating slave trade of Central Africa, where with his last words he wrote:

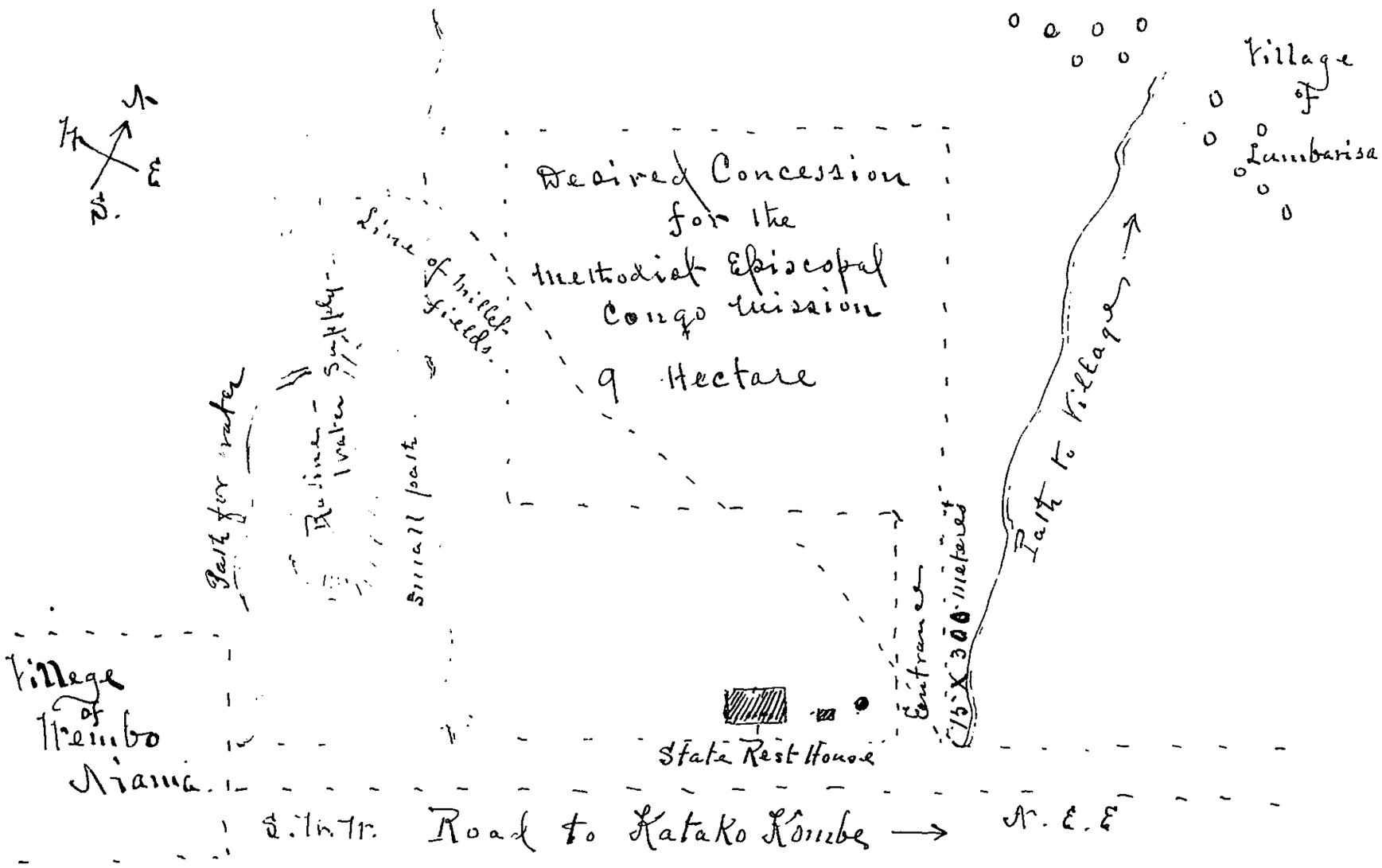
"All I can say in my solitude is, may Heavens rich blessing come down on every one-American, English, Turk-who will help to heal this open sore of the world."

The following inscription in Latin is found along the right border of the stone:

Tantus Amor Veri, Nihil Est Quod Noscere Malim
Quam Fluvii Causas Per Saecula Tanta Latentes.

Along the left border the following:

Other Sheep I Have, Which Are Not Of This Fold,
Them Also I Must Bring, And They Shall Hear My Voice.


N.
W.
E
S.
Desired Concession
for the
Methodist Episcopal
Congo Mission
9 Hectare
Line of millet fields
Path for water
Bulinan - Water Supply
Small path
Village of Lumbarisa
Path to Village
Entrance
Lb X 300 Metered
State Rest House
Village of Mbembo Niama
S. In Tr.
Road to Kataka Kombe →
N. E. E

Banana - 9-12 Am. Thurs. Nov. 2 - 1911.

5 Am land on R. side - low green coast-line - dark range hills behind = rim of continent. Sea t. color of f. ships tea - rusty red like branch in woods in U.S. when last yrs leaves had rotted. Air at height same color.
Real Sun. 21 in French w. Gilbert before break. Have finished this Gospel since lv. Antwerp.
8 Am passed Mo - light on L. t.
on t. R. then Shark point. Big gray str. to Star at anchor. Saw lots small wrecks & steel boats on sand banks.
9 Am ar. Banana on sandy spit covered w. t. Cocoanut palms. Pilot headquart. here - Point f. spit called French pt.

River.
Banana to Boma 48 m. B. to Matadi 28 my = Cur. of Congo 10 ft. pr. sec. unaffected by tide wh. subsids under for 50 m. Thus makes navaga. diff. as upper 1/2 of str. to int Cur. slower 1/2 in dead still water of str. density. Travel only by day - no lights. Depth in mouth 500 fath. Depth on bar 19 ft. low tide.

Banana Harbor.
An inlet in L. bank of riv. - a creek of bayou - House, bungalow 1 - white - screened - yellow iron roof - Aw. of Eng. Come off - pith hats - white suits - bright vests - red fez - white sailor caps - blue uniform. Opposite shore dense mangrove swamp - enough mosquitoes to kill all t. pilots in W. Flies so horrid w. 2 yrs. on fulong. Natives fishing - tribal tattoo wheels vertical over nose to chin.

Portuguese Shore.
2 Pm skirt P. possess. Pass a station. Clean premises - lit. dong. Saw 2 Neg. carry wooden box on pole. Their Capital San Salvador. Port. after - Cam discov. Congo 1782.

Banana to Boma. Nov. 2/11.

Took big crew coolies. Lying d deck - under steam launch - thin shade of steel girders at a R.R. bridge. Put many W. Cafs, wool hat for bare headed spread to middle sun W. impurity that will strike down a white man or throw him into fever.

Dogs - sheep - goats - rice - manioc - yams - fish dried on sticks - fish cooked up. Batter small L. p. diam. light yellow. One fellow abs. w. hands - put his face in t. soup plate he had licked t. bottom then turning round licked it clean.

These men are above medium height - thin shanked but full chested hairy.

Float islands from 3 ft. to 3 yds in diam. Very green. Grenfell had one to carry t. "Peace" down stream for Wills - thought to put them against t. rocks.

Very dangerous for navigation. On B. on Platte Riv. one was seen w. cougar on it. Mexico - float islands. Spoken of by Pres. Diaz.

Boma. 5½ a.m.

On one R. bank nat. house - 2 stories made of split bamboo beautiful woven into designs on gable sides - like Philippines.

Wonderful panorama. Forests disappear - hills smooth rounded taking like those on Dismal Peninsula - near Falmouth - or approach to Kingston harbor. Almost an amphitheatre. One hill like an old lion couchant. At one point on S. bank 50 head cattle - first seen.

Fortificat. on N. bank - seen B. A few years ago native sold to Arab, but did not handle t. artillery. Negro gov. guard drawn up on pier - band played "Salute" some officials.

On t. pier bank - coal from Belgium - iron crossties - truck for dummy - flags of several consulates flying - P. O. near pier - Negro letter carrier.

= I spent 3 yrs in Congo Free State 1 to Sierra Leone - 10 in Western Africa.

Notes.

Journey to Belgian Congo - 1913-14.

Lv. London	Tues.	Nov	5	1913.
ar. Antwerp	Wed	"	6	"
Lv. "	Thu	"	8	"
ar. Boma	Wed	"	26	"
Lv. "	Thu	"	28	"
ar. Matadi	"	"	28	
Lv. "	Tues.	Dec	2	"
ar. Leo	Wed	"	3	"
Lv. "	Sat	"	6	"
Lv. Kinshasa	Mon	"	8	"
ar. Kwebo	Thu	"	26	"
Lv. "	"	Jan		1914
ar. Bissombo	Sat	"	10	"
"	Thu	"	16	"
"	"	"	30	"
Wambomba	"	"	31	"
[illegible]	[illegible]	"	1	"
Lv. [illegible]	[illegible]	"	11	
ar. [illegible]	[illegible]	"		"
Lv. "	Thu	"	27	"
ar. [illegible]	Tues.	Feb.	10	"
Lv. "	"	"	17	"
ar. Leo	Thu	"	20	"
Lv. "	[illegible]	"	21	"
ar. Matadi	[illegible]	"	27	"
Lv. "	Thurs	Apr	26	
Lv. [illegible] p.a. La Belgica	Saturday	Apr	11	13

Drinking in the Congo.

A disgrace to Xn. civilization,& threatens t. ex[illegible] r. of every success. generat. of White men.

Examples.

1. Capt. of Boat drank till 2 A.M. gave war dance,foundr, boat had to be navigated next day by 2 negroes.

2. Agt. of Comp.told of 2 men sick & died while Dr. was boozing in his mag. over a case of gin.

3. State official told of 2 men finish. case of Beer in one night. Cost 2 fr. per bot. 48 bot.

4. Agt. of Co. told me of a Dr. diseased w. syph. & so constant. drunk that he sent his Negro boy 3 times to give him hypo. of quinine 2 days to save his life. Girl charged 100 fr. for 4 visits.

5 Four men died in this Dr. hosp. & he did not know it.

6. I travelled w. Dr. who rather had early sh[illegible] 5 due to drink. found his patient dead 3 days.

7. On one str. we had 5 drunken men, three drunk 3 times on same voyage & 2 fights. Capt. had to knock one man down & force him into his cabin.

8. R.C. priest-Pere Corman told me a Capt. of boat & sev. friends began on bot. brandy late in afternoon. They took a lit. he finished a bot. Then he & a friend start. on case of beer. T. friend quit late in t. night;he sort. at day break he was just finish. t. case-his negro boy afraid to go, & worn out w. opening bot. stood w. face on his breast lean. during cabin fast asleep.

9. I met a high French official who had been called at 6 P.M. to succor a Commer. man who had been attacked by canibals. Next morn. he did not go because of effects of evening entertainment. What became of t. white man.

Absynthe.

Prohibited in t. C.B. A capt. just fined 1000fr. & costs 500 fr. because of "smuggling absynthe" for French Troops.

On one boat in face of this prohib. t. liquor have given out, t. absinthe was produced. T. Capt. urges his Negro mistress against her will to drink-she had spent sev years on a miss. & even tried to get a little girl to drink it.

10. I called upon t. Chef de Poste. Another Chef came & were so engrossed he did not see me. Next day he was reported asleep & not fit for duty.

11. Met one Official who drinks nothing. He has been [illegible] & has trying to preserve his muscle, he said.

S. S. Luxembourg----Adresses.

Monsieur Saroleia
Commissaire de district de I classe
Diepenbeek
Bruxelles.

Monsieur Ver Geynst
Lieuteneant
adjuint detat-major.
I9 Avenue Maceau
Ixelles
Bruxelles.

Capitaine Commandiant
dercanegèe
Regiment des Carabiniers
Place Dailly
Bruxelles.

M. véan Soust de Birkenfelt
ingenieur T. S. F.
Liaeken,
Bruxelles.

Frere Girbriel
Frere Chrysologue
des Freres de la Charite
Strop Gante

Directory - (Miss Soc.) 1911.

Congo - Belge.

B.M.S. Baptist Missionary Society. 1878
(E.) 19 Furnival St. London.
Rev. C. E. Wilson - B.A. - Secy.

A.B.M.U. - Amer. Bap. Miss. Union - 1878
(A.) Box 41, Boston, Mass.
Dr. J. H. Franklin ~~Barbour D.D.~~ - Secy.

S.M.S. - Swedish Miss. Soc. 1885
(E.) Miss. Soc. of the Evangelical Church of Sweden.
79 Drottninggatan, Stockholm, Sweden.
Mr. Sjoholm

C.B.M. - Congo Balolo Miss. 1884
(E) Harley House, Bow, London.
Wilkes -

C.M.A. - Christian Miss. Alliance 1884
(A)
W. A. B. Simpson - N.Y.

A.P.C.M. - American Presby. Congo Miss. 1890
(A) Nashville, Tenn. U.S.A.
Rev. S. H. Chester D.D.

F.C.M.S. - Foreign Christian Miss. Soc. 1896
(A) Box 884 Cincinnati, Ohio.
Rev. A. McLean.

Ind. Mis. - Westcott's Independent Miss. 1896

(E) - Mennonite Miss. Alliance. 1912.
Congo Mission.
D. C. Clayden -

M.E.C.M. - Methodist Episcopal Congo Mission. 1913
Nashville, Tennessee

Direction Belgian Officials.
Congo Belge -

Lusambo.

1. Le Commandant J. Sant
Commissaire de district en Chef

2. M. le Commandant Baudelet (Chef)

3. M. le Capitaine Daneels -

4. M. Pierache
Chef de Station.

5. Dr. A. Yale Massey

6. Dr. Pottedso

Lubefu.

1. M. Coari - (absent)
Chef de Poste.

2. M. Hequet
Collecteur des Impots.

Katako Kombe.

1. M. le Lieutenant L. Creemers.
Lusambo ou f.s. ministère colonies Bruxelles.

2. M. Jules Dessart
(Place de Bavière - Liège)

3. M. Mussaert -
Sous chef de Secteur.

Bena Dihela

1. M. Jules Lardot
Le Chef de Poste.

2. M. Emile [illegible]
[illegible]

3. M. Théo. [illegible]
[illegible]

4. M. Marius Hoven.
Surveillant de travaux

Directory. Company Agents.

Luvambo –
Walther Lahn – (Gen.)
Bonn-on-Rhein.

Tambalunga
Edouard Vander Dewela – Belgian.
(Compagnie du Kasai)

Lulua-burg.
M. J. P. Schetgen. (Gen.)

Bakua Adai.
M. Stuijt – (Dutch.) – C.K.

Kasonga-Batetela.
Fro Cos { 1. S. C. M.
2. C. K.

Directory - Company Agents.

1. Théo Pulinx, agent S.C.F.A. Kataka Kombe.
~~Bena Dibele~~
Kasai.

2. Arthur Rose - Agent de la "Comfina" Matadi

3. Mr. Devaleriola - Le directeur de la Société la "Comfina" à Matadi.

4. Mr. Robert [illegible]
Director [illegible] Company [illegible] in [illegible] St. Hien.
[illegible]

[illegible] Comptoir d'St. [illegible]
Stanleyville [illegible]

6. Hermann Jäger
Rep. of C. Woermann Hamburg,
Société Commerciale Belgo Allemande
du Congo
Domicile Hamburg, Kloosterwall 30
Lastelle [illegible] Belgium.
de la S.C.B. à Hamburg,
District Kasai

Directory Company Agents

Gaston Vanden Kerkhove
Avocat
Compagnie du Kasai
Dima .. Congo Belge.

R Leon Mugge
Medecin Compagnie du Kasai
Dima - Congo Belge

Louis Cousin Chef Cogna
Compagnie Kasai
Dima, Congo.

Directory — Missionaries. (Met.)

1. Rev. Thos. H. D. Campbell — C.M.A.
Boma.

2. Rev. Thos. Walter Pooding — B.M.S.
Matadi. (Asiatic-Matadi) Teleg. Adj.

3. Rev. C. H. Gordon — (Jamaica)
Matadi.

4. Dr. A. Sims & Chas. H. Harvey — A.B.M.U.
Matadi.

5. Rev. Cameron —
6. Rev. E. R. Moon. — Kimpese.
7. Rev. Thos. Powell — B.M.S.
8. Dr. C. Mabie (Miss) — A.B.M.U.
8. Rev. R. L. Jennings — Walker.

9. Rev. E. F. Lupton — Leopoldville — L.B.M.
10. Rev. Thos. Holland.

11. Rev. Thos. A. Rochester — A.P.C.M.
12. Rev. Thos. (D) Frank Longland — B.M.S.
Rev. Excell (Walker) — Kimpese.

13. Rev. Thos. Moody — A.B.M.U.
Rev. Thos. Wolf — U.B. Oregon.
Rev. Thos. Smith / Kimhasse.

14. Dr. H. M. Lovinson — A.P.C.M.
15. Rev. Geo. T. McKay Fife.
16. " A. De Lamont Fife.
17. Capt. W. B. Scott Fife.
18. Rev. Arthur Sam. Livingston Fife.
19. Dr. Jas. L. Pritchard — Hodge Miss. Teleg. Adj. — Kwamouth-Miss.

Rev. L. D. & Mrs. Haigh.
Mennonite Miss. Alliance.
Care Dr. & Mrs. M. Morrison.
Rev. J. McC Seig. Ibanche.

Rev. Wm H. Westcott.
Inkongo.

S. S. Elisabethville.
Avril 5 1914.

Letter to Dr. Mumpower.

Monsieur le Docteur D. L. Mumpower,
Wembo Niama, Congo Belge.

Mon cher Docteur:

J'ai bien reçu votre lettre à Matadi, et vous en remercie. Monsieur Mangum et moi passions deux jours dans la maison du Rev. J. L. Gotaas, mais le d dernière nuit nous couchions à bord avant le depart.

À Boma le Consul americain, Monsieur le Harry A. McBride me reçut tres bien, et ma extrimé le desire de presentez ses compliments à madame votre femme.

Il y a beaucoup passengers sur l'Elisabethville, et ce n'est pas encore fini. Le steamer, la dernière nuit, resta à Dakar pour prendre 100 tonnes de charbon.

Le numero de ma cabine est cinq. Elle tres confortable, et je puis beaucoup travailler. Être sans travail, serait pour moi être tres malheureux.

Monsieur Mangum a en le mal de mer, mais il sera reta bli avant peu. Sa cabine est proche.

Beaucoup de gens sont de mauvais marins. Je ne suis pas bon marin, mais puis rester longtemps sans être malade même quand la mer est forte.

Agréez Monsieur le Docteur mes civilités empressées

W. R. Lambuth.

J'éspere arivara à Anvers en le troisième jour de cette mois.

~~Ludwig~~ Germany

The Foreign Policy of Wm II.

The 19th Cent. Jany. 1908.

J. Ellis Barker.

1. "The Hohenzollerns ~~do not~~ wear dressing-gowns"
   His reply to Ger. Reichstag, this sent "
   Since 1713 - F. Wm I, father of F. the G., came to
   throne t. Hohen - lived t. in their uniform.
2. His inst. to t. Navy - indicates For. Policy.
   Ger. naval expend. in 1888. - $12 mil.
   " " " 1908 - $90 "
3. His policy dete. by G's econom. nec.
   G. has become an indust. nat from agric.
   1. Manuf. more imp. than Agri B.
   2. G. indust. [illegible] Bt. indust.
   3. G. trade [illegible]
4. G. [illegible]
   1. G. coal & indust. cent. 200-300 [illegible]
      over 3/4 of indust. in Ger. [illegible]
   2. [illegible]
   3. [illegible]
   4. [illegible]
   5. [illegible]
   6. Yet Bnt. has every advant.

5. Sec. Treas. Maine Cent. increased
1. more than doubled during last decade
Now 4. 2nd largest in N.
2. Bet 1897-1907 Gr. R. share of B & M
Mileage declined from 59-51 M
Sec. increase from - 9.05 to 11.30
6. Sec. Hunt pass. traffic of North Ethind.
a. Treat. of Life Hd.
7. G.P.B. - Gen. stat. traffic Upon.
1. To Boss Hd.
2. To gain foothold in S.W. & B.
3. To Develop Asia Minor - Bagdad R.R.
4. Imp. of Revision of R.R.
8. Sec. Gen. Stat. Land & Tax.
1. Valuation
2. Tax
3. Gen. Stat.
4. Relit. Treasury & Land
9. Sec. V.P. & G.T. Rwy. - R. Hamilton
1. Physical Inland.
2. Traffic Bureau
3. Traffic -
4. Bureau Construction
5. Underwriter
10. Navy Dept. & Ind. -
"Y. req. a right to such strength that a strong W.T. Department & av. P. yet involve such that the expense may be that of."

Summary -

1. G.'s policy defensive before W. strikes ?
   10 to 13 months. — [illegible]

2. Navy Bill of 1940 —
   1. [illegible] 38 are built.
   2. Last yr. 3 [illegible] battleships [illegible]
   3. [illegible] [illegible] Bth priorities
   4. [illegible] = [illegible] Transportation, including private yards — 1 yr.
   5. G. [illegible] [illegible] Eng. & [illegible] — [illegible]

3. [illegible]
   1. Increasing the Mobile Text in 150 [illegible] of Belt.
   2. [illegible] in [illegible] Belt [illegible]

4. Pulpwood.
   1. [illegible] Baltic to N. Sea Canal to [illegible] dimensions

Journal.

Boma--Matadi- Friday Nov. 2 8 1913.

Leave Boma, at 7 A. M. As we steamed by t. town we saw Mr. Campbell on his upper porch, and Mr. McBride in front of his office having a last look at us. Soon passed t. isl. opposite t. town wh. resembles a lion couchant, and struck boldly up stream. w. its strong current.

Scenery is wild, bold and strikes one as approaching the granduer of t. upper reaches of t. Yangtse above Hankow.

Noki, This terminous of Portuguese territory impresses t. traveller as being more dead than live.

Matadi ar. 10.30 after pass. Lapsleys grave and steaming thro. t. Devils Cauldron. I found t. engineer stand. with anxious face mid-ships until we were safely thro. But t. danger is far greater going down because t. boat has been lying idle for ten days, and it is t. first trial of t. engines after steam is up.

Mr. J. O. Gotaas Agt. of T. A. B. M. U. met us w. his men and got us thro. Customs without dif. after lunch. Ther. on t. wharf almost refused to register in t. little shed where papers had ~~xxxxx~~ to be made out. Some thing frightful. They claimed that on Sat. after noon it reached 125 in t. shade. I do not doubt it. It was simply as much as a man life was worth to stand long in that sun. with the heated air confined bet. t. rocky hills and t. steamer.

Wharf. T. scene on t. wharf beggars description. White faces black bodies- white duck suits-breech clouts- green goggles red faces- long beards- black gowned priests including t. Bishop of Stanleyville dressed in white- uniform-gold

Nov. 28 cont.

brade- brass bottons- safety pins- missionaries and tra
ders. As usual t. missionaries declaration was taken at
face value- a high compliment. May t. standards never be
lowered.

Our Goods. At last all heavy packages were taken to t. R. R
sta. and our hand luggage went w. us to t. home of Mr. G.
where his American wife fr. Chicago was ready to receive us
and give us a real home meal at 6P.M.

The Missionary Agency. Very necessary and as real miss. w.
as actual evangel. work. Hard- exacting- unhealthy- often
unthankful, but absolutely necess. and probably saves many
a val. life. Mr. G. is busy fr. morn. til. night and doubts
his ability to retain t. Presby. agency and thinks he
cannot assume ours. after this yr.

Journal.

Matadi-- Saturday--Nov. 29 1913.

Spent most of t.day writing for t. mail.

Agencies. Called w. Dr.M. and Mr. G. upon R. R. officials to find if they undetake transpor. of our goods. They agree if we have declara. made out in London or Matadi. The Bank will do same if deposit is made in advance. In case of difficulties arising we wld. have no special agent interested enough to look into matters. Conclusion-It will be better to get the A. B. M. U. agent to employ a Coast man for clerical work and to run errands . Must discuss this matter w. A. P. C. M.

Baptist Mission. Called at 5 P. M. on Mr. Phillips and Messrs Jones and Longland . Also at Swedish Mission and met some of t. friends w. whom I travelled home two yrs. ago. Two miss. down w. fever.

The Woodings. They had to return to Eng. by t. same str. on wh. they came out, because of Mrs. Woodings condit. she came in spite of Medical protest . No miss. shld. be permitted to come to Africa without a clean bill of health.

Journal.

Journal.

~~t~~Journal.

Kasai River-WeissmannPool. Friday Dec. 12 1913.

light clouds- warm threatens rain. Cool nights. Anchored last night against a low island. Fog in the early morn. Our men despite hippos prowling about slept on shore. Morning Prayer. T. first thing to arrest my attention was singing "What a Friend we have in Jesus." It came in a grt. volume fr. the throats of 58 black fellows who had cut wood t. day before, slept on t. bare ground w. little to keep off t. chill. T. song ended and I saw every head bowed while t. leader stood there in their midst barely outlined in t. fog making intercession, not for them alone, but pleading earnestly for Kabengale and his missionaries whom they were helping to convey to t. Batetela country. Nor did they forget to mention Mutombo Kutchi (Gilbert). It is these things that find us at the deepest depths of our being. How can one help being attached to them despite their many faults and weaknesses. If China was my first field, Africa is my last responsibility. God help me to be true to it.

My thoughts before rising centered upon t. King of God O Lord may Thy Kingdom come in all the earth speedily. O Zion haste, delay not. Give us t. joy of knowing that Thy Son has been enthroned in every land.

Papyrus. Large quant. on t. L. bank. Five ft. high graceful spreads at top like a peacocks feather Makes one think of t. feather fans carried over Egyptian princes.

Weissmann Pool is t. expansion of t. Kasai at t. entra e of t. Nfini wh. brings a black current down al t. way to Kwa mouth. Ppassed large State Planta on L. bank

Hippos. Saw at least 20 during t. morning. Nearly always in shallows near t. end of an island or in lagoons.

Elephants. Three grazing in high grass half mile off.

Crocodiles. Several lying on snad banks. Tom shot one . He ran for t. river w. mouth wide open, and after reaching t. water continued to flounder-evidently having recd. a mortal wound. They so resemble sticks and logs that it is difficult to distinguish them. The native eye detects their presence immediately.

Dima. Ar. 4 Meet M. Simon who was at Luebo and was glad to see Dr. M. Called w. Dr. M and Mumpower on the Director of Kasai Co. M. . Discussed cotton, tobacco pineapples, rice, and cocoa. He is seriously disturbed at fall in price of rubber. he gave me let. of introduct. to M.

We hope to ascertain from t. latter t. poss. of navigating t. Lubefu riv. to Lubefu itself. If so we wld. be in 3 days of Wembo Niama w. good road.

Steamer on Lubefu. If navigable I shd. at once adopt plans for raising funds for building such a boat-say $20,000

Post Master -West Coast man memb. of C. M. S. speaks good Eeng. and has held his post for six yrs. Bought two stamps at one Franc each. Has an elephant w. native about to spear him.

Journal.

Dec. I2 cont.

Baptismal service. After supper there came to t. Lapsley some twenty people w. t. helper at Dima. Among these I5 were catechumens. The deck was cleared of chairs, t. table pushed back, and Dr.M. examied them in groups. Half were women, all in earnest and ready to give a proof of t. faith In response to t. quest. "Can you forgive those who treat you badly?" a woman said "I trust when the time comes I may be able to do so by t. grace of Jesus Christ." Who cld. have made a betterxxxx reply? They were interrogated concerning the marriage relation, their readiness to support t. Gosp, and willingnes to bear witness. After prayer Dr. M. baptised I4; t. XXX Helpers daughter being t. only exception on account of age- a wee tot, but very anxious and well instructed.

An address. I gave them a short address on The grace of Jesus Christ as agift to be coveted and prayed for; The Love of God as a motive; and Guiding power of t. Holy Spt.

Contributions. T. church treasurer brought Fr.45 as t. gift of t. little group of Christians at Dima to be applied at Luebo to t. extention of t. Gosp. !!! Also quite a sum as proceeds of books sold. Verily t. leven is at work. Wonderful hour! The dark forest w. t. moon struggling thro. as a back-ground, t. mighty river a symbol of life and pow. sweeping silently by, and Morrison t. heroic missionary with hands uplifted invoking t. gift of t. Holy Spirit upon them, the helper and the church.

The hour was late when we bade them good bye, and shook hands. We were weary with the experiences of the day eighteen hours of study, observation, visits, and indoctrination, but I could not go to rest without lifting my heart of hearts to God who had made the day -such a day possible. With my face to the Batetela country I shall plan and expect great things of Him who has given the Promise of a day-spring from on high.

Journal.

Dec. 13 cont.

Fish traps at Bingkudi very ingenious-inverted cones. Large fish like a cat in one. Several chickens brought for sale-must have found out we were Methodists. One old wo. very persistant-a pity she did pick a chicken and make a skirt for she was notxk much better off than the little boy who before t storm was clothed in sunshine, but now not so much as that.

Trading. Our men were so eager to get fish and casava that they pressed into an old canoe made from t trunk of a crook ed tree, w. t. result that 2 fell over board, in t. midst of yells and laughter. They did not let their salt get wet, however, for that was their precious barter goods. One had his in an old coffe cup, another in a shuck, etc. The old wo. bounded from root to root, swung from brabhes and displayed an amount of activity that was wonderful. She sold her chicken.

Gospel of Mark. I gave a copy w. a lead pencil to Mushi ax after writing his name and mine in it. he seemed deeply grateful. I was sorry to part with this young Timothy.

T. Gosp. curiously enough was prepared by mr. Seig and presented to me by Dr. Ritson as I passed thro. London.

Ant hills. Several on L. bank 15 ft. high and a series like a city wall w. parapets. Termites.

Journal.

Kasai River- Sunday Dec. 14. 1913. Temp. 72.
Rained nearly all day.

Reading. Spent much of t. morn. reading Bible-Ideallife by Drummond, the International Rev. of Miss. and Sermons and Addresses by G. H. Morrison-Glasgow.

Service. Dr. M. held service w. t. crew just after dinner. I am always impressed by these boat services-every face was uplifted-every eye rivited upon t. preacher. Surely this faithful seed sowing will yield an abundant harvest.

"Gold bug." Dr. Mumpower picked up a vine on t. bank near t. boat wh. bore beautiful yellow flowers, and had on it a tiny bug smaller than the tiniest cuff button, but curiously in what seemed to be mother of pearl inlaid and embosed w. gold.

Deserted village. it appealed to me all day w. its empty huts, broken pottery, garden trampled upon by elephants who seemed this time in League w. t. Belgians who had terrified t. villagers by ~~taking~~ seizing their young men for t. army. One lone man appeared w. his wife and baby. T. wife w. all their earthly poss. in a basket on her back. T. policy of t. Belgians is ruinous. No constructive effort as far t. native is concerned. measures arbitrary and discouraging.

Sermon. preached to our little party at 7:30 on Isa. 40:9 O thou that tellest good tidings to Zion, get thee up into the high mountain. The messanger-The message-The Vision. I trust t. message of t. eve. was blessed by t. Holy Spirit

Journal.

Dima-Kasai river. Saturday Dec. 13 1913.

Cool Temp. 70 Cloudy. River high.

7A. M. Left wood village just below Dima after the men had chopped talked and sung nearly all night. Balubas are the noisiest people in Congo. But they are willing workers, happy-go-lucky, and are in demand by all the companies as far as the Pool.

Primitive scene. Hut with the great forest in back-ground. Man hovering over embers of night fire-Woman kneeling over a stone rubbing casava in preparation for their meal, only a scant cloth around body, two children fishing by the side of the gigantic skull of a hippo.

Blacksmith. Here Gilbert and I saw the native forge-bellows worked w. 2 sticks by a man standing over T smith. Most ingenious.

Old Lapsley. As we passed Dima we saw t old Lapsley in t service of t K.C. In pass. about our wash-jack in lieu of other means grabbed a tin cup in one hand and a kettle in the other and waved furiously by way of a salute to some friend.

Passed many fish-traps-dense forest where t elephants tore up bridge to plantation- forest beautiful w its stately trees rearing their crested heads full 100 ft. Vistas here and thro. umbrageous giants of deep and light green w here and there flowering vines, orchids, and trailing plants.

Bingkudit
Village of Mushi Kankonde. L. bank. hailed by young man-

Mushi Kankondi several years ago begged Mr. Seig to take him to Ibanji for instruction. Remained 2yrs.-returned to Mpango to teach his people t Baboma. Had a sch. of 20 several catechumens-they support him. Priest came one night and took 6 of his boys-they never turned up again. He hears one has died, t others are at Mpango up river.

The chief is a woman-middle age-The chief died without sons and she succeeded. Is favorable to Xnty. but Mushi says an older men-one a w. beard would be necessary to convince her. When I asked how he came to seek Mr. Seig, he replied "I do not know except that the Spirit of God(Nzambe) moved me."

He visits 6 villages as time permits and tells the people of what God has done for him. A true and faithful witness in a howling wilderness-raised up of God to deliver his people. Why shld. this not be repeated in scores of places? Is not t fault our, that we have not prayed for such divinely prepared agents.

Storm. Just as we anchored to two trees a fearful rain storm struck us. The time was utilized for a photo of Mushi and Dr.M. At that mo. a boy of 8-a mere child sprang into a canoe and scrambled aboard w. out stretched hands pleading to be taken to Luebo. Ethiopea stretching out its hands. He cried bitterly when refused, for there was no time to consult his people, our boat already crowded, and he too young. The ladies begged that we take-t appeal was almost irresistable.

Journal.

Kasai River-Monday Dec. 15 1913. Cool and cloudy.

Started 6A. M. Got on snad bank, but soon got off.

Village of Basangi. 9 A. M. R. bank. Mad rush by crew for food. Floundered thro. water waist deep. One w. two bottles-another w. dish of salt-another w. strip of cloth (natives needed t. latter especially t. women.) I got into t. spt. of t. thing and went ashore on t. back of one big fellow., much to t. amusement of t. party.

Found wretched village-low houses-child. w. hook worm or other varieties-two. w. four strings blue beeds, brass col. brass anklets six, and brass bracelets. Cicat. on chest and abdomen-thighs and hips below loin cloth. One wo. with baby at breast and covry shells twined into hair.

Food-kwango-greens from casava-roots-two chickens-

Saw villagers running for a mile thro. fields along crest of hill, wo. w. kwonga in dark baskets on backs hurrying forward to be in time. They actually outdistanced us, tho. we were steaming 6 miles an hr.

Thy Kingdom Come. We were just repeating t. Lords prayer at t. conclus. of our morn. service when we cast anchor. Have I faith in t. coming of t. Kingdom w. such odds agnst. us? Thank God I have. The King Himself is w. us, and t. hearts of these poor Af. will be turned to Him. It comes -The Kingdom comes even in this Darkest spot in all the earth.

Dec. I5 Cont.

Hippo tusks.-bought 2 for a franc-meas. I6 in. another for 2 boxes matches. Tom bot. 2 at same price.

Left behind. After t. boat had steamed I00 yds. off, it was discov. we had left 2 men who were out in t. fields buying cassava. Our Kapeta yelled until he was hoarse, t. men took it up, and t. villagers. Here came t. two at a break neck pace waving their arms and shouts to t. Capt. not to leave them. The first waided waist deep, then slipped into a hole up to his neck and began to yell for help. Our crew laughed until they cld. hardly stand, and finally pulled him in w. a long pole. The other seeing t. fate of his comrade hesitated rushed back and forward crying like his fellow and t. Kapeta ordering him to swim for it. Just then whil. trying to keep his clothes dry-what little he had-he too went into t. hole and had to swim . He finally reached the Long boat at our side, and was pulled up by t. Kapeta who no sooner got him safe than he threw him down across a log and paddled him good for being late and keeping Capt. Scott. The crew roared, wh. encouraged t. Kapeta to smack his jaws to his great humiliation. Then to add insult to injury they took his cassava from him. This was afterwards returned. Then followed a most amusing discussion of t. whole situation and a pantomine in wh. t. scene was acted over agin in t. midst of roars of laughter.

Hippos. Just saw I5 in one place, and 7 in another-also a hippo trap.

Journal.

Dec.15. 1913. cont.

On the Rocks. We were just clearing the village when the Lapsley ran upon some hidden rocks, and remained from 2-5 o.c. Every effirt was made to clear the shoal, our men working faithfully in cooperation w. Capt. Scott and t. Engineer. At last we swung clear but alas w. a bent rudder post wh. wld. notxxxx.answer to t. wheel. Three anchors were cast, two being carried ahead in t. long boat, but the powerful current of t. Kasai swept us down and we dragged t.2 w. us. Rudderless and helpless we were at t. mercy of t. merciless river w. its whirlpools, shoals, ledges of rock and crocodiles. But we were in t. hollow of OurF athers hand and after drifting aimlessly for some distance Capt. Scott was enabled to steam against t. stream while he headed for t. opposite shore where there was a possibility of making a tongue of land before we were carried broad side down against a sand-bar We made t. shore on t. long dia diagonal, and t. moment she struck fifty men sprang into t. water and clambered up t. bank cable in hand and yelling like so many wild Indians. The bow was made fast, t. stern swung round w. t. force of t. current, anchors were carried ashore and we were safe.

A prayer of thanksgiving. My heart lifted itself ta God in praise and thanksgiving when we reached t. land. I had kept a cheerful face and encouraged our party, but for two hours there was no certainty as to where we might bring up,

Dec. 15. cont.

and we were facing t. alternative of capsizing on a rock lidge, or of being stranded on a sand bar w. t. imminent danger of being over taken by a tropical storm. The first lapsley having capsized and carried down 22 people in cludin ing Rev. Henry Calvin Slaymaker, did not make t. situa. very reassuring.

Hippo hunting.

Nothing cld. be done for t. rudder as it was getting dark rapidly. We are less than 4 degrees of t. equator and it get dark at 6.30 w. no twilight. At 11P. M. Tom and I went out on a point of land and waited until 2A.M. for a shot. Five hippos were within one hundred yds., but t. moon was obscured by clouds and we cld. not see t. sight on our rifle Two big fellows came swiming towards, but were probably frightened by t. water rushing thro. t. wheel on t. stern of t. steamer. By t. way they grunted and snorted one wld. have thot. all t. hippos in Africa were there. T. collosal body of one wld. be siluetted against t. sky, then t. head of a second, and then both wld. disappear to remain under water for an hour. Within 20 yds. one of these huge animals was lying on t. bottom from whose nostrils came ever and anon uncanny noises and bubbles of air to t. surface but he did not once show himself. We retired from t. scene a. two in t. morn. to get a little rest, and to be rid of t. mosquitos.

Journal.

Kasai River--Tuesd. Dec. 16 1913.
Slightly over caswery hot.

Stranded. Here we are against t. bank and liable to be for t. next few days. Rudder post badly bent and refuses to work in its bearings. Cargo all removed fr. t. rear hold to lighten her. Then t. stern wheel is taken apart in sections, and w. all t. force at t. chains on shore and in t. water t. rudder is at last unshipped. Then comes t. hot job of heating t. tiller shaft over a slow wood fire in order to straighted by t. application of a jack-screw.

A scramble for food. A canoe slipped noiseless in t. lagoon w. three men and one wo. bring. two large fish, and several buches of Kwargo. Our men keen eyed were on t. look ou and there was a wild scramble for t. contents of t. boat until t. food ,passengers, and all came near going to t. bottom among t. flags .

Fishing. Those who cld. do nothing to help are engaged in fish. w. lines from t. end of t. island. Dr. M. tells us a story of Miss Taylor on t. first trip of t. Lapsley having a line out from t. stern. Just as she was retiring she found a fish too big t, be pulled in on t. line. The passengers were called and finally t. Capt. T. novel expedient of lowering t. bath-tub was adopted before it cld. be safely landed.

Journal.

Civilization or heathenism: take your choice.

On t. Anversville coming out t. Steward gave us cheese and blood sausage strong enough to make t. journey to Africa by land. This in addition to snails, mussels, etc. Tonight our Balubas put some hippo meat on t. fire near t. boat w. they had bought from t. villagers, and w. was a reminder to Dr. Mumpower and I f. t. dissecting room. To my astonishment after nearly running us off w. t. stench t. men threw it into t. river with t. exception of three or four.

Epsom Salts for breakfast. Here is a P. S. written next morning. Two big fellows came to me for medicine. Each had his hand on his stomach, and w. a grimace said "I feel a little uncomfortable here, and want some of that medicine like sugar. Each got his dose-it was t. hippo meat that was t. disturber of t. peace. Next came one of t. small boys who thought on gen. principles he sught to have some of t. same stuff. No persuasion cld. change him, so he got his share of "the sugar medicine." In a few minutes he was sorry and wanted to be relieved of his dose, but alas it was too late. Children all!

Stephen. Tom gave us at morn. pr. a fine talk on Stephen. Layman-full of faith-full of t. Holy Spirit-author of t. greatest apologetic- lion hearted- vision of an Open Heaven- of Jesus, Son of Man. forgives his enemies in t. spirit of his Master-His death at Pauls feet.

Journal.

Kasai River --Wed-. Dec. 17. 1913. Cloudy cooler.

Still working on t. rudder post. It has been a very dif. matter to get and keep it heated long enough to apply the jack-screw to t. bent place. All day yesterday t. Scott worked under a frightfullly hot sun; w. some progress, but slow. A missionary needs patience to be added to knowledge.

Hippo hunting. Last night Tom, Dr. Mumpower and I went hippo hunting in t. long boat w. a crew of nine men. Shot twice each, but got nothing. T. moon was shining, but it was an African moon shining on an African atmosphere, and every object seemed illusory. Distances cld. not be guaged. We over shot or under shot in every case, tho. t. hippos were all roun us. They snorted, grunted and blew their breath at us in fine disdain.

Lost. After landing on a sand bar where fresh tracks cld. be seen in abundance, we tried t. river again got to shots and then determined to return. Our men mistook t. channel got into another running parallel to ours and it was an hour before we cld. retrace our steps. There is no diffi-culty in getting lost in Africa, and shd. always take a native whose wood-craft or water sense is always better than ours.

Good humor. Tho. our faithful fellows had worked all day in t. broiling sun, they laughed, and sang canoe songs, and made up rhymes at t. expense of t. Nimrods who started

Journal.

Dec. 17 cont.

out under such fine auspices and came back empty handed. Then t. rhymer changed his subject and discanted on T. dif. bet. a full stomach and an empty one. How their mouths watered when they found they were to accompany these mighty men of t. rifle, but t. water had been turned to sweat, and and t. only hippo steak they were to eat wld. be in their dreams

The ever watchful native. As we returned a native was seen standing on t. bank at 3 A. M. anxiously awaiting t. result of t. expedition. He and his fellow villagers also had visions of fresh meat, but were likewise doomed to disap. When do these people sleep? They talk incessantly until a late hr. and are up w. t. sun. I turned in after a dose of slept three hrs. and feel none t. worse today.

Gods Providence. The health of t. entire party has been excellent. No feaver thus far. I do thank our Father for His mercy and faithfulness. By day and by night he has watched over us. Surely Thou hast set watchmen upon the walls, which will never hold their peace day nor night. Isa. Two thousand are praying for us in Brazil, and tens of thou in t. U. S. I record my faith this day in prayer as a work. force in t. K. of God.

Journal.

Kasai River- Friday-Dec. 19 1913. Cool and cloudy.

Lv. Wood Post on L. bank at 6.30 Beautiful forest growth on that side-other side sand bars.

Dr. M. led morn. prayer w. talk on Cor. 13 Faith t. founda. Hope t. inspirationand aspira. Love t. consummation.God Himself is love. All must be exercised or they grow weak. Paul freq. uses t. three together-Col.first,Thess.First and Fifth and eighth. May God give me t. Love based upon Faith,ever growing, incresing in

Journal.

Mangai- Saturday Dec. 20 (1913.

Forest- Since early morn. we have been travelling along a ribbon of dense forest-primeval. Noble trees of bombax and teak, copal here and there and rubber, w. an occasional palm borassus or raphia. The latter abound more in this section than t. borassus wh. is found in more open country. T. shad of green-t. vistas-arches-gothic arches-deep dark nooks-over hanging vines and creepers w. white and scarlet flowers here and there make a wonderful panorama. The wall of green persists but never grows monotanous.

Tsetse fly. A no. of these predatory insects are about. it is almost impossible to kill them w. their secretive habits and quick furtive method of attack. You are stung before you know it.

Mangai. Ar. at 3 P.M. and conclude to spend t. Sunday w. t. Presby. helper and his flock. T. Str. Powdre has just left towing a barge bound for Joka Punda-Capt. a Dane-speaks a little English. Says t. State is begin. its R. R. fr. that point into Katanga and via Luluaburg.

The Agent- M. Lassalle Piene, Chef de Culteur called. We came out on t. Elizabethville 2 yrs. ago. Has had good health, but has been very prudent and temperate he says. Is a Frenchman -lives near t. Pyrinees, and seems s very sensible fellow. Sent us vegetables fr. a well stocked garden, a basket of paipai, and later on several vvery large fish.

Says he has seen fish in t. market weighing 15 kilos.

Canibalism is rife still in t. hinter land.

Dec. 20 cont.

Seven men were eaten here some time ago by t. people back f. t. planta. and as for t. opposite bank of t. Kasai no one ever ventures there. Even t. State officials do not go to levy taxes. The people are desperately wide and savage. They are Bashilonge, and three other tribes--Babuma-Badima-Bayanzi

Sleeping Sickness. Very bad. Seggregation in a vil. on t. bank beyond t. planta. We went there, but some had died, and t. others had gone back to Luebo or elsewhere. M. Piene told us t. Hospital at Pangu up river 8 hrs. has been closed, t. Doctor withdrawn and nothing is being done by t. State for these poor wretches. Some have gone fishing and fallen out of their canoes in their stupor or in convulsions. Some had been transported home by str. and had droppeed over board or dying were pitched into t. river.

Fetish in Village. A cone of straw 3 ft. high and 10 in. in dia. at t. base. A small opening on one side-tin can over t. top and a slender twig resembling a miniature tree from t. tropical forest-white and bare stands by t. side f. t. cone. Here and there a feather stuck in t. straw. The nativ sd. it was " medicine." Probably to keep off t. ravages of plague. Later M. Peine brought a boy of ten who had this disease. T. swollen glands and appearance of his face indicated its inroads, but it was impossible for us to do any thing for him.

Five Catechumens were ex. by Dr. M. at dusk seated on t. deck just forward of Capt. Scotts cabin. Three Luluas one Baluba and one Batetela-a woman. Their replies evinced a remarkable hold upon the Scripttures.

Journal.

Mangai- Sunday- December 21 1913. Cool-overcast.

Service 8.30 A. M. in t. church shed at t. village in a beautiful grove of rubber trees. Houses in vil. neat white-washed-mud walls, clay floors, some had beds and mosquito nets The church faced a rectangle around wh. t. houses were arranged-ground swept clean. Shed supported by 6 posts on each side and 3 at ends. Thatch roof neatly laid upon rafters of small round poles and all tied firmly w. vines-not a nail in t. structure. A fence 3 ft. high around t. build. and bet. t. posts of poles cut off on a level. This to keep out goats, and children. Clay had been brought fr. river bank for t. floor beaten down hard, and for t. pulpit floor or platform. White-wash of t. same clay gave poles and fence a neat appearance.

Pulpit was a work of art. A mud or clay platform w. a step like fron for a seat for teacher or preacher. Dr. Morrison occupied this seated on t. end of a beer case or coal oil case marked "Congo No. I." T. real pulpit was entered fr. rear and was two ft. higher than t. front platf. One walked up a steep short ladder w. 3 steps made by tying three cross pieces w. vines. A little -almost a miniature stick fence surrounded t. pulpit abt. 18 in. high. From t. front f. this upper platf. rose a white-washed pole 4 ft. high w. a shallow box at upper end, and this was to hold t. Mukanda fr. wh. t. preacher was to read-really a reading desk. Primitive, but just as servicible as that in St. Pauls, London. Neither pains nor ingenuity had been spared in t. construction of this house of worship and of prayer-and t. best part of it.

Dec. 21 cont.

all was t. church members and their friends had done t. work themselves. I am decidedly infavor of t. policy of having t. natives put up their own churches.

Congreagation. Consisted f.abt. 100 natives neatly dressed, many of t. men in duck suits clean and white, colars a lit. high and ties flashy, but it was a gt. contrast to some we have seen. Nearly 20 wo. were there-all w. long strips f. cloth wrapped about t. body w. a fold over t. breast and under t. arm pits. Among t. 100 employees f. t. Co. 70 are Balubas, and f. these 25 are ch. memb. or catechmens.

The Backslider reclaimed. After a short ser. by Dr.M. on Acts. 4:12 Neither is there sal. in any other: for there is none other Name under heav. giv. among men, whereby we must be saved.- A young man was giv. opportu. to stand before t. entire cong. and make confess. of a lapse in faith and repentance w. desire to be restored. He did it humblyand was restored by consent f. t. ch.

Baptism. Four men were bap. By Dr. M.-those who had been ex. t. night before on to Lapsley,and then I had t. priv. of baptising for t. first time a Negro and one on African soil. This too was a ~~xxxxx~~ Batetela,a woman-a mother and her little baby boy Cindà-just 2 weeks old. May this not be the first fruits of a great ingathering from among her people.

Nyonganyi's Story. This wo. was born in t.vil. of Ateba 3 day f. Lusambo. her father and Moth. d. when she was very young and she went to live w. her uncle in an other vil. not far away. One day a Trader f. t. C. K. Co. came along and tak-

Mangai - Sunday Dec. 21 cont.

a fancy to Nyonganyi gave her uncle 2 pieces f. cloth for her. He said she was a comely girl, and he would keep her until she was old enough and then make her his second wife, for he already had a native wo. whom he kept. They journeyed to Kalamba bet. Luebo and Luluaburg where there is a C. K. post. Here he began to suspect his boy of stealing his meat so put poison in t. meat and killed t. boy. This got abroad and he was called to Dima-headquarters. He died later on, and his mistress claimed her and brot. her to Mangai where she was sold to Ntumba-her present husband and father of her baby, Chindi. She looked like she might have been thro. much trouble, but there was a look of peace in her face which was one of more than ordinary intelligence. I wondered if she might have been a second Malondola had she been permitted to reach some Mission station.

Heartfull of Joy. Upon asking her how she knew she was a Christian, she at once replied she was not living the old life, and Jesus had filled her heart w. joy. Here is a wo. I shld. like to follow year by year w. t. hope that not only her husb. may be brot. to Christ, but that in some way she may prove to be a means of salva. to many of her own tribe.

Favorite Scripture. The Helper here w. came fr. Cibata t. vil. bet. Luluaburg and Mototo or rather Mototo and Lusambo where Gilbert and I found them work. in iron ore. Mr. Vass passed thro. on a tour and suggested to his Helper that 3 boys might be induced to go to Luebo to school. He

Journal.

Sunday Dec. 2I I9I3. Cont.

was one f. t. three. He is a faithful fellow, has been here I8 mos. and seems to be doing his work well. It is but an illustration of how t. touch f. t. missionary as he passes thro. t. land may result in bringing men not only to Christ, but into Christian work.

The Records. Dr.M. took a careful note of Name--sex-Villag. Tribe--Social relation-Date and Place fo baptism. This is all transcribedon t. Luebo books.

The Market. While t. hush f. t. Sabbath was upon us,and t. glow of t. morning service my attention was called to a crowd of natives thronging t. river bank. it was t. weekly market held on t. plantation,but attended by scores of men and women, wild and even savage-some so much so that t. employees themselves wld. not let them land. Women cld. be seen in canoes w. large fish ,t. catch of t. previous night exchanging them for salt, cloth,and cassava or beads. Naked except for t. thin loin cloth wh. in case was replace by a rag and a vine tied around t. waist. Their faces had a low vicious look, and I cld. well believe that one took his life in his hand when he ventured over on t. other shore Not even t. Romanists who are not wanting in heroic spirit had undertaken work in their behalf, but instead had contented themselves w. carring boys and girls off to Pangu to their Orphanage (?) Wise and shrewd are these Catholic priests who are willing to abide their time for a generation to grow up. If we wld. take this country, a similar policy of instructing the young .

Journal.

Mangai-Kasai River-Monday-Dec. 22 1913.
Cloudy-warm.

Left Mangai 6.30 Man and wife who gave Mrs. Bush t. goat came down t. bank to ask for a slight return. T. Capt. gave 8 francs, tho. we did not need t. goat-have several. The chickens we had last night-fried were to Tom s taste and enjoyed by us all, as a great treat.

Morning Prayer. I led and took t. subj. of temptation. Three methods true of Jesus I- Using t. Word as t. sword of t. Spt "Thy word have I hid in my heart etc. "Man shall live by bread alone, but by every word that proceed."

II- Prayer and communion w. t. Father. III.- The exercise of the Will. Human will deliberately surrendered to t. Div. will. " Not my will, but thine be done." IV.- The soul possed. by a gt. purpose. The expulsive pow. of a gt. affect The dif. bet. Ulysses and Orpheus in pass. t. Isle of Syren God give me t. will and t. power to resist temptation.

Lubue and Loange rivers- crossed mouths during t. day-they run parallel and empty into t. Kasai on t. S. side. Bet. t. two is Pangu wh. we reached 3 P.M. an R. C. station. The Co. hospital closed for lack of funds. Banks high on both sides of river today.

Crocodile. Capt. Scott shot a very lagge croc. lying on t. bank.

Cinema. At 4 P. M. t. Capt. stopped to let Stockwell take a photo of wood choppers as they were jumping off the bow. It will be worth while if good.

Journal.

Landing. At 5 P. M. effected a landing after much dif. t. wood choppers having to cut their way thro. rushes and grass into a dense trop. growth.

African eye-sight. It is a metter of increas. wonder how these men manage to find wood in a dark and almost impenitrable forest, and to cut it after it is found. Is it poss t. pupil is capable of dilation to a gtr. extant than w. a white man?

Journal.

Kasai River- Dec. 23 1913. Tuesday.

Over cast -cool-some fog.

Banks very high on both sides. Natives visiting fish traps in shell canoes. River abounds w. crocs.

Basongo. State Post ar. 12 o.c. On L. bank f. Kasai just below junction f. Kasai and Sankuru. High banks, but full f. mosquitos-fearful. Chef de Post and 2 others w. Capt. f. The Poudre came down. The Chef had a bad hand f. hav. hit a sold. t. day before in a local riot, he sd. Says t. sold. are a bad lot being f. t. adjoin. country on both sides t. river. Cur. very swift-had trouble in clear. a tree.

Bena Bendi. 2 P. M. ar. here. Did not stop-bad landing. Vil. on slope f. a high and steep hill. Few houses-seems not to be more now than a wood post.

Old C. K. Post. Passed on toward t. mouth f. Sankuru where bank is low, but badly washed. Landed. Vil. burned and post burned and deserted. Big patch f. fine corn. Native claimed t. Agent bourned t. vil. and t. R. C. landed f. their Miss. boat and took t. corn without permiss. Two canoes came pad. f. Bena Bendi w. sev. Babaluba who hailed Dr. M. w. joy as an old friend.

A possible landing for Goods. We are ex. this point bet. t. rivers on t. R. bank of t. Sankuru as a possible landing for stores intended for Lusambo ,leaving t. same in care f. a reliable native. The currents f. t. two rivers are never perceptibly different, says Capt. Scott.

Sankuru. Grenfell estimated w. at 450 yds. at junct. w. t. Kasai. Bet. t. rivers t. banks and hills rise to H.f.

Dec. 23 cont.

sev. hundred ft. The ancient lake basin is left behind here, and we get into a section w. high wooded hills running back, and t. densest forest growth yet seen. The giant f. t. primival forest are simply magnif. Rarely does one find such specimens in any land. The rich yellow f. t. Kasai fringed by t. dark green f. t. impenitrable virgin forest, ornamented here and there by bright scarlet flowers resemb- t. trumpet vine, and occasionally large white blossums remind. one f. t. magnolia of Lusiana serve to rivit t. eye upon a scene f. surpassing beauty.

Luciadi or Ilebo. We put in at this wood sta. for t. night. Found a man and wife prep. thatch from t. palm leaf neatly cut, and fastened transversly by split bamboo vine each over lapping its neighbour, and having its reverse side laid to it. Very ingenious. Dr.M. met several friends here, and they chaffed one another about t. abundance of this worlds goods each possessed.

Fishing by Torchlight. As it was getting dusk two men in a canoe csme by w. spears, bows and arrows lying in t. bottom Among them a harpoon w. five or six points. After dark we cld. see t. copal torches flaring on t. island opposite where t. fishermen were going for t. night catch. T. glow was on t. bosom of t. riv. for a hundred feet, and made a weird scene.

Basonge. This name is giv. all t. natives on that side becaus they file their teeth. Basonge-"Filed teeth."

Journal.

William M. Morrison.

Physical character. Stout buit- broad shouldered- deep chested- well nourished- well shaped head- sq. jaw.

Mental. Logical mind- well disciplined- graduate of W. and L univ.- taught sch. 6 yrs. - long residence has gotten into t. habit of prolixness, but wants to be very sure.

Spiritually. Devout student of t. Script. Rises an hour before day for study and prayer. Has gt. faith, and t. patience wh. is t. fruit of t. spt.

Residence in Africa. 17 yrs. Impaired his health some ha[illegible] Is subject to fevers- nagging- slow.

Works. Baluba Grammar and Dict. Exercises- Trans. of Hymns. Manual of Scripture Lessons.

Relation to Natives. Fatherly- Counsellor- teacher- faithful friend-

Their confidence is unbounded- know him every where- love him-

Some Experiences. [illegible] on t. road [illegible] came to a village many days travel beyond t. farthest limit of Presby. work. Here they found 25 naked children greet on [illegible] long single one verse [illegible] hymn [illegible] on [illegible] s[illegible] up [illegible] prayed a simple [illegible] prayer. One night [illegible] soon as before [illegible] evangelist [illegible] all passed thro., [illegible] might only hold a service [illegible] result [illegible] so n. "So beside all waters"- "My word shall not return unto me void."

Goats Lab. U. Chart Roll. This happened in more than one case- so [illegible] no [illegible] Lu[illegible].

Journal.

Kasai River --Wednesday Dec. 24 1913.

Forest growth surpassingly beautiful. A dense wall of green rising from one to three hundred ft. fr. t. waters edge. Giants of several centuries lifting their heads aloft and towering over their fellows. Gothic arches-cavernous depths-trailing vines festooning t. banks- cool grottoes- deep recesses- corridors of green- climbing palms- flowering vines- giant ferns- fern beds reaching scores of ft. up t. banks- arched ways for single canoes for hiding places in what seemed to be impenitrable depths. Palisades- terraces-turrets- towers- bastions to great castles like those on the German Rhine.

Ten Islands. Passed these at 5 o. c. Lovely strips of green plush or velvet stretching up and down t. stream. Fish traps- hippo traps- and small villages on island tips where t. natives were spending a portion of t. season getting a catch.

Egrettes Hundreds of these birds gathered on a sand island almost t. appearance of snow. Also a smaller bird in larger numbers.

Bashishombe. Wood sta. on R. bank . One lone Portuguese rubber agt. Went ashore after supper and had a long talk w. him in Portuguese. He cld. neither speak French nor t. Native language. Found he had been here 5 mos. and at Luebo 2 yrs. Was a marine in t. Brit. navy and was at t. battle of Manila . Has visited all t. East coast, ~~Eylnx~~ Columbo, Straits Settle.-Canton-Shangahai-Kobe-Yokohamasand t. island of Timour.

Dec. 24 cont.

Is from t. provinces of Portu.-does not want to return-
has no books- no literature- probably cannot read- no fam.
ties at home save a mother and two brothers- cares for noth
ing he said except the franc and here he twirled his fin-
ger and thumb sifignificantly. A piece of flotsam cast up
in an out of t. way place f. t. world. I tried to bring to
him a message concerning God the Father, but doubt his un-
derstanding. These are t. men-some of them at least, who
have helped t. slave trade to Sao Thome and were guilty of
atrocities in t. rubber trafic.

Journal:

Bashishombe--Kasai River--Thurs.-Dec. 25 1913.

Christmas Morning, on t. Kasai in Central Africa. At 4.30 A. M. t. men were called by t. Capts. bell and began to load t. wood. No sleep after that. The first thing I heard just as day broke was "Christmas gift" from Tom.
Later he handed me an envelope from Daisy w. a card and a sweet reminder from her and Mary that I was being remembered. How greateful to ones heart these messages from afar. "As water to a thirsty soul".
Breakfast. When all had assembled we found the thoughtful women had arranged little packages one at each plate, and thse w. cards from Daisy to t. missionary party helped all to a consciousness that we were in t. thots. of our friends at home and abroad. The Christian fellowship on this entire journey from Antwerp has only been made possible thro. t. love of God our Father in and thro. Jesus Christ.
Mary Elizabeth was put on t. dining table after t. dishes were cleared and her mothers stonking given her to exploit. It was a joy to us all to see t. childish pleasure awakened by t. Teddy bear-bubber doll-ring-bell- wagon and donkey, etc.
Gods Gift to Men. We thanked God led by Stockwell for the Gift of His Son, of His Word and of the Holy Spirit. Why have we held these things so long, and permitted these poor Africans to remain in ignorance so long. God forgive us for the neglect.

Journal.

Dec. 25. 1913. cont.

Once more I express my gratitude to Almighty God for the gift of Jesus to me and to all the world, and for those friendships made possible thro. the Gospel of His Son. I thank God for the great privilage of coming to the place of greatest need in all the earth. Is it asking too much that I may be given a double portion of His Holy Spirit in the study and appropriation of t. Holy Scripture. This is a supreme desire with me this day, that understanding I may have boldness to proclaim t. riches of grace thro. Christ Jesus.

Beauties of the River. The vistas- wooded islands where fronded palms lift their plumes- t. orange tints of swift moving currents as t. sun falls upon them- swinging vines- magnif. forest giants w. clean smooth trunks for fifty feet rifts in t. hills- egrets w. tufted heads- velvety ferns- constitute a scene wh. baffles description.

[illegible] Dinner. Just beyond [illegible] on t. [illegible] bank we stopped for a dinner having t. privilege of Capt. [illegible] presence. He is generally too busy on t. bridge. [illegible] [illegible] coff. [illegible] [illegible] . dear friends and loved ones at home.

Ordination Service. After supper I ordained Charles Clinton Bush an Elder, being assisted by Dr. [illegible] and Rev. J. T. [illegible]. It was a solemn service, and one calculated to make a deep and abiding impression upon all.

Journal.

Luebo-Friday- Dec. 26 1913. Clear - warm.

Lovely Sunrise. Preparations for arrival.

Arrive opposite Luebo 9 A. M. Natives swarming on both sides river long before we reach landing. Acres upon acres Indian corn stretching over the hills.

An immense crowd gathered. Full U.S. American flag flying in their midst. Our natives begin "Trust and Obey" and the shore the same moment from 500 throats "Onward Christian Soldiers." It was the moment of a life time. The welcome given Dr. H. was an ovation, and to us an inspiration he served us for what is to come. Among those on the shore were Messrs Martin, Arnold, Millhouse, Grano, Stevens, De Vampert, Vincent and Mrs. Dellempert, Mrs. Stevens, Miss. Fair, and Mudimbe, Difando, Lasondola, and many others I did not recognized but those names I do now call. As they came pressing on board, and one by one seized our hands the cordial constrained tears of joy. It was one of the most moments of my life.

[illegible] Four hundred miles to Luebo Dist. [illegible] to certainly [illegible] our coming, [illegible] spirit of [illegible] faces [illegible] Service [illegible] Mr. H. [illegible] Transportation [illegible] Mrs. [illegible] Innocent [illegible] missionary [illegible] in spirit [illegible] our assistance [illegible] almost by [illegible] force in one, [illegible] alone [illegible] tremendous [illegible] carried [illegible] almost [illegible] for the honor [illegible] coming [illegible].

ne: arrivals. Mr. Martin presided at t. service an, t[illegible]
prayer of thanksgivin, for Dr.' return, and our comin,
t. Dr. and I were invited to make remarks.
Could Not Fill Home in America, sd. t. Dr.": longed to ge
back and I am glad I am here again among my peopl ."
Entertained by Rev. and Mrs. C. L. Crane ,Tom and I.
She is from Hickory N. C. and he from Atlanta. Mr. A. M.
Setzer and Mr. C. C. Clay are fr. t. same town. A unique
distinction for a small place.
Miss Elda May Fair and Mr. [illegible].L. Hillhouse ,Calhoun ,Ga.
take their meals at t. Cranes. Miss C. a trained home
ec. Mr. h. an agriculturist.-Sel: su. coming.
Call on Miss Maria Fleming t. Dr. M. Nearly 70, but still
active and efficient. The Talladega Coll. College has
polite, pious, intelligent, an inner light glaring ove
her wrinkled face.
trained out some f. t. best Negro workers in Africa. Her
school has doubled [illegible]
[illegible] Martin 3 P.M. [illegible]
s. ear b. ot. [illegible] by t. messen[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

Journal.

Luebo--Monday--Dec. 29 1913. Clear-Hot-close.

Sunrise Prayermeeting. Full 300 -men, women -children. Better dressed than when I was here befire. Led by DeYampert. Singing good-deportment excellent-several evengelistsand elders stand to keep order.

Force of Workman. After t. handshaking wh. is tremendous, and some what indiscriminate we go to t. gate where the workmen are drawn up in line and waiting for t. asignment for t. day. Some go to t. forest for poles,malala,etc. Others to t. Lapsley for cargo, others to t. gardens,still others to tend t. goats, cut grass,and others to t. store house for servoce.

Departments. T. Printing house-Store house- Dispensary-work shops- etc. are all open and work begun. A marvelous scene of activity.

Prayer.Breakfast over -we have english prayer at t. Cranes and then Prayer w. t. fifteen or more boys in Cranes fence some of whom are employed in service about t. house, others in t. garden,others w. t. goats,but among them a number are preparing for evangelist work. Prayer-two hymns-exposition of t. Scrip. and two short prayers by t. boys themselves ends this devotional serv. It reminds me of China, and this atmosphere of prayer explains t. marvel. advance made by our Presby. brethren

A Leper. Hardly had I finished breakfast when a leper sent by Dr. Coppedge came to my door for diagnosis and suggest. Fingers and toes nearly gone-all toes in fact, leprous spots-little ulceration and no pain-t. anaesthetic form.

Dec. 29 cont.

T. man abt. 4o -has a wife who as yet is sound. Nothing can be done for him.

Rockefeller International Institute. Dr. C. desires to interest t. Belgian Gov. and t. R. Institute in t. seggregation of Lepers, and in t. circulat. of literature in French in this Colony wh. will lead to gtr. care in t. protect. of others. One chief of a vil. is a leper and has ten wives two of w. 10 already have contracted t. disease. Without Gov. cooperation it will be impossible to cary out necessary sanitary precautions.

Conference w. Dr. Coppedge and Dr. Mumpower.

We spent two hours discuss. Missionary health.

Quinine. Dr. C. believes in t. daily use of fr. 3 to 5 grs That couple w. protect. fr. sun, mosquitoes excessive fatigue, and too heavy a meat diet. As a rule too much medicine is taken and not enough atten. to a diet of veget. and fruit.

Black-water fever. He attributes this dis. to an accumulation of toxic matters in t. system from successive attacks of malaria not adequately treated. Exhibit s heavy doses of calomel, w. use of cocoain for nausea if persistent. Not much Blackwater- in elevated sections.

-Gin This is begin. to do t. natives harm. T. law prohibits, mfg. and sale, but t. R. C. make gin by distillation for their own use, but their employees acquire t. art and are spreading t. gin habit far and wide. Recently 5 stills were taken to t. State and 7 brought to t. mission fr. as

Journal.

Monday Dec. 29 1913. cont.

many vil. where t. mfg. is being carried on.

Gun-barrel Still. In one case a native had taken two gun-barrels fr. t. stocks soldered them end to end, attached a glass demijohn for a retort at one end by twisting the barrels formed a worm wh. made a still equal to those of t. priests.

Chained Workman. Dr. C. was called to an R. C. station and found a nat. in chains work. t. still. He had committed some offense and this was his punishment.

Immorality among t. R. C. he was confident. informed that similar immoralities were going on such as were found in Puebla Mexico when t. M. E. Miss. was established there.

Celebacy accounts for much of it. T. flesh is deploraby weak in every land and even among Xn. workers.

Condition of Prisons. T. prisons are if very bad sanita.con Thirty prisoners died here in mos. Food is brot. by friends & relat. but t. soldiers take a heavy toll, & freq. lit. gets to t. pris.

Cruelty o Belgians. A sold. kicked to death by officer. Men caought, beaten and imprisoned here for delinquincy in payment of taxes. Many to no. understand . nec. & import. of complying w. t. law.

Dr. Morrisons Palervers. Went to see t. Dr .he was sur.by some 30 peo. One wo. brot. 5 eggs, a Bakete 3 chickens & a Bakuba a big goat for his chief who is t. represent.f.

Lukenga. A big man, broad shouldered, lit. cap fast. w. iron pin,porcupine quill stuck jauntily thro. front hair. Brass & iron anklets & vine bracelet.

Dec. 29 cont.

Bakuba salutation. Strike each others right hand once then yr. own hands, then t. others hands again. They and t. Bakete who are subject to them are set in their ways. They will not change their customs, continue to wear their grass cloth, red or white, & are almost absolutely indif. to t. Gospel. When a miss. preaches in t. vil. after he is done some wise acre rises up & says w. an air of superiority & wisdom, "Those words are goodfor t. whitemans country and for his people, but our way of thinking is t. best for us." There is no sign as yet of any breaking away puon t. part of these 2 tribes.

Lukenga He rules w. an iron hand, is drunk much of t. time & is working into t. hands of t. State. He sends here there seizes men, takes food & terrorizes t. people. T. R. C. have returned to his capitol.

Three Interesting Personalities. Dr. Coppedge-Mr. Arnold & Mr. Hillhouse. Each in his department is well qualified and almost indispensible. It is very import. that we secure for our work well qualified lay workers of this sort. It furnishes expert service, & is a valuable acquisition to any mission.

Journal. alt. 1425

Luebo Tuesday Dec. 30 1913. Fog-Hard Rain 80.c.

Sunrise Prayer. Over 250-Dr. M. led. Very helpful to begin-t. day thus. Such quiet hours needed in this busy age.

Volunteers. There gathered at DeYamperts round house some 22 men who have volunteered to go to Wembo Niama as folows Evangelists 2 Kapita I Cook I Washjack I Sentry I and I6 workman of t. line. This is a gt. begin. -one for I am profoundly grateful to Almighty God.for this ensures a nucleous with wh. to begin our work. Otherwise we wld. be at t. mercy of those whom we might be able to pick up at Lusambo or Wembo Niama. Some of these men have been on t. station for months and some even yrs. and we thus have t. advantage of t. experience of those who have been trined to evangel.-teach- or work.

Orgamization.This must be effected today,lists made,palavers heard regarding gardens-goats-wives-children-sickness-disposition,etc. We must try and be ready by Friday-t. day set by Capt. Scott.

Rain in Africa. Dr. M. and I were to have crossed t. river to call on t. Judge but t. rain forbids. No word is sent. When it rains in this country every thing stops, and in most mud and thatch houses it is impossible to do any thing is either too dark or a half dozen leaks spring. While I write I am compelled to change position.

messengers to Embo Hiena.

And their whole camp in the [illegible] parties [illegible]. They soon grouped together as they travelled [illegible]. Chiefs [illegible] were:

Agedesa	[illegible]
Mohura	[illegible] 12 [illegible] Embo Hiena
Kuloho	[illegible] 18 [illegible] Embo.
Hualau	

All Bendiela.

Journal. UC 3\1.3

Lubo- ~~Tuesday~~ Wednesday Dec. 31 1913. heavy fog.

Sun rise Prayer Meet. Over 300 -so cold I wore my rain coat and was not over comfortable. Many of these too. came half a mile- some were visitors from 9 and 12 days journey to visit us. Miss.

Looking Up Our Caravan. Drs. & Mrs. DeYamoourt, Dr. Lumbo er & I meet 22 men who propose to go with us to Kambo Niama. Some of these by a singular Providence had come over with some trader or official wanted to return to their own count. This gave us 20 men f. t. line who cld. carry hammocks or boxes. Most of them rank heathens, two or three noted Diviners, but we are glad to get the help they may be a Providence to them in being the means of leading them to Christ.

School Supplies. Mr. A. advises us to begin school at once and help the Evangelists who go with us. So Mr. Crane took us to the Print. house & supplied us with.

25 Baluba hymn books.

50 Baluba Readers.

[illegible] Parables of Christ.

[illegible] Luba hymn books.

50 Parables & Catechisms "Bionc ne." Order at Cape Town.

24 Bible Charts.

4 Black boards.

10 slates.

50 Blank paper charts.

500 Livres de Travail (work books)

500 Contrat (contracts for same).

Arlou

Dec. 30 cont.

<u>Policy f. SelfSupport.</u> The Presby. are properly pursuing t. policy f. selfsupport. Last yr. t. recpts. in t. Princ. Office from sale f. Lit. was 1300 francs. The boys on t. Miss. who wanted books to study paid for t. same by carrying dirt.

The Presbyterians.

Nothing cld. have exceeded t. kindness f. t. Presby-
miss. at Luebo. They brought our party up to Luebo in pref
erence to their own, knowing that we were going so much
further in t. interior.
They entertained us all at Luebo for a week and were ready
to have our women remain there for three months ,or until
our men cld. go to Lembo Niama and back.
They gave us three evangelists and their wives, [illegible]
evangel. being their very best-one-Mudimba for a long time
t. Ruling Elder f. t. church. Lufata was t. Secretary of
t. Evangelists & teachers to t. No. f. 300.
They sent a ton f. salt when ours had not come.
They supplied us t. provisions and equipment from their
Store house in t. absence of our own.
They found us 20 [illegible] men and carriers ,some f. them were
in t. employment f. t. Mission, and rendering valuable ser-
vice.
They lent us a stock f. trading supplies, and literature
including hymn books-catechisms-[illegible] lessons- etc. A so
had [illegible] books and registers books made in [illegible] days
when we might no [illegible] or material. [illegible]
at once- including [illegible] blackboards, [illegible] etc.
They called t. church together, [illegible] to move
their blessing to the native [illegible] they had furnished,
a number of them were evangelists and church members [illegible]
then they transferred to the Methodist church.

What more could they have done? I thank God for such
a beautiful illustration of the spirit of our Christ.

Members of the Presbyterian Church
at Luebo
Transfered to the Methodist Church at
Lembo Kiama.

<u>Evangelisers</u> and their wives.

Mudimbe and Malandola

Lufaka [illegible]

Kadima [illegible] Bongo [illegible] Kiombe

Children of [illegible]

Kabubu-Kalume [illegible] Bonto.

Co[illegible] [illegible]

K[illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] Karongo ([illegible]).

[illegible]

[illegible].

[illegible] 7 [illegible] 18

[illegible]

Journal.

Luebo--Thursday-January- I 1913. Heavy Fog.

Morn. Prayer. Over 300 men-no. & child. The inspira. of these services abides. There can be no better prep. for the days work for these people, and for the miss.

Evangelists for Lombo Diame. Kudimbe-Lubaka-and Lesina go to us. We have a meet. on Dr. Morrisons verandah then he and Mr. Martin give them advice and counsel them --

I. The dangers of heathenism life and customs both in their influence on the caravan and on the Christians at Lombo Diame.

2 Where Christianity has failed in any vil. it has always been due to fail. upon the part of some evangelist.

3. Brotherly love and mutual help important.

4 Guard against pride, envy, dissention.

III. Men can not success. fight an enemy when they are travellin different paths.

Evening of the Session. I was invited to attend the meet. of the session at Mr. Marvins w. Dr. H. and Mr. Crane. & we had two Case. Young man accused of intimacy with another man wife. he had a box in their house & claim [illegible] only to get into his box. [illegible] on more than once & [illegible] after dark & when the husband was away. Result- rebuke & suspension. Husband & wife enter quite out door & he was set out the back door for fear of his wr act. by [illegible]

2nd. Case. Evangelist. Complaints against him fr. villagers they had 14 counts. He explained most of them.

One charge was for disturbing the peace.

On Mar. day he went into the market & [illegible]

people for not paying their debts. They got hot and asked who had appointed him a master or Lord over them? Upon returning to his house, his wife who had heard of all this took him to task for interfering in other peoples affairs and at the wrong time. He slapped her and told her to attend to her household affairs. She cried so loud that the Chief heard her & followed by the people came to enquire. When he found the evangelist had slapped his wife he said " You are a pretty fellow to come as our teacher. You need yourself to be taught good manners. " Turning to his people he said "Take hold of him, and give him a sound drubbing. His wife took our part, but he balks against us. " His followers now liking the looks of the evangelist who is a ~~xxxxxx~~ vigorous young fellow with life in him, replied to the Chief take hold of him yourself. He did so, to the result much to the amusement of him the bystanders, that he got pitched over the doors and lay sprawling on the ground, while in the mean time change her attitude & facing the her says. Another Count. He was complained of as having taken unto for himself the wives have been a plea to our Saviour. In denies the charge, & defends himself by falling back on Scriptures. " Did not Abraham take unto goods all for the by the King of Sodom when the former returned from joining battle with the kings, & did I the wife of lion & instruction rob as yr. ~~xxxx~~ hands do so unjustly as to take gifts for myself when they were intended for the support of the servant of God? " The charges were not sustained.

Journal. alt. 1075 ft.

Lapsley-Lulua river- Frid~~y~~ Jany. 2 1913. Fog.

Lv. Luebo 9 A. M. having spent night on board. Early this morn. Dr. Morrison, Messrs Martin, Arnold, Crain, Hillhouse, DeYampert and Rev. T. Daumery Rochester, Vincent and Stevens came down to say goodbye, w. Mrs. DeYampert, Mrs. Rochester and Miss Fair, together w. some 400 natives, who also came to see their friends off who are going w. us to t. Batetela x country.

Our Party consist of Dr. D. L. Mumpower and wife, Rev. C. C. Bush and wife, Mr. J. A. Stockwell and wife, Rev. J. T. Mangum and myself. Of course, Capt. N.S. Scott and Mr. E. H. Dorsett, are in charge of t. Boat.

Our Native Party comprise some .. men, .. women and child. Or in all. Dikanda-Mr. Martins boy and my Right Hand.

Mudimbe evangelist w. wife and five child.

Lukaka evangelist w. wife and child.

Kadima evangelist w. 2 dependent children.

Njela- The Kapita of the Batetela workmen who have volunteered to return to their country w. us, and who will form a part of our caravan.

Then there are t. wives of several of t. men, .. cook, washjack and several hangers on.

The occasion was one never to be forgotten- the presence and prayers of our Presbyterian missionary friends, men and women who have opened hearts and homes to us, whom we seem to have known and trusted a life time. Such friendships do not spring up at home in a day, but out here in t. midst of heathenism, peril and under heavy

Journal.

Jany. 2 cont.

responsibilities. All this has a welding power which thro. t. sense of fellowship in Christ constitutes a bond of peculiar strength and significance.

Good byes were said, t. gang plank xxx drawn aboard and then "Onward Christian Soldiers " pealed out on the morning air. It was taken up by those on the Lapsley and w. hearts uplifted in prayer and voices carrying t. refrain we made t. banks f. t. Lulua resound as they have rarely dor

May God bless the Presbyterians and cause His face to shine upon them . May they be given strength and courage for t. task ,and a double portion of the Holy Spirit.

Amusing scene. T. natives vied w. one another in waving farewell salutes-now hav. handker. they used hands-body cloths-hats-towels-vests-coats-and our boys not to be outdone jerked t. table cloth off t. lining table and flung it to t. breeze. It offset t. choking in our throats it was an inseparable xxaccompaniment of that good irrepressible humor so. always characteri. these natives.

Kasai River. At 11.30 a.m. hit sand day.

School Policy. Discussed o. evening. 2 to 3 p.m.

-meals and night. Breakf. shot on T. Brook. Lots i. [illegible] palms-high tufted grass-steep banks-family groups [illegible] formed-goats leap over the bewilder- birds [illegible] and summer begun

Mines xxxxx Lord brot. in by Balack Beauty. He is a poor hunter and fighter. Black and wahly-one of t. Batetela who volunteered for Lembo Niama.

Journal. alt. 1075 ft.

Sankuru River-Sat. Jany. 3 1913. Fog

Lovely sunrise fol. by heavy fog. A peculiarty f. t. Kasai.
Night Alarm. At 1.30 P. M. an outcry fol. by a rush f. men
wo. and child. They fell over one another, and some tumbled
into t. river. I sprang out f. bed think. it was a leopard
or an elephant. It was neither-only a snake. A big laugh
ensued and all went to bed again.
Morn. Pr. w. natives on bank. under palm trees. Very im-
pressive. One powerful fellow more interested in roasting
ears f. corn than in praying. Stood them on end in t. embers
and then reversed them from time to time. They smelled good,
and were right under my nose.
Sankuru
~~Kasai~~ River a. at mouth f. ~~Lulua~~ Kasai and junction w.
Sankuru II A. M. Steamed down w. Kasai to Basongo .
Gov. Post. Chef de Poste came aboard, and another Belgian.
handed them our mail for Luebo and t. U. S. and nec. mail
for Lusambo. Much fighting bet. w. S.a. and t. Bashilele.
Mo. t. oubl. may be expected then increased taxes are en-
forced on rubber. ~~Lulua~~ not be received. Price of rubber
in Europe is not prohibitive, and t. C. F. Co. is closing
its posts and selling its boats to t. S. A. .
Severe storm. Before we cle. anchor a h. - in. storm
struck us. We were protected by a high bank. T. waves ran
high and lashed themselves in o a fury.
Luebo Station. Five P. M. anchored for t. night [illegible]
Sunday.

Saturday-July. 3 1913. cont.

Missionary Conference. Sent Dr. Morrison at his request t. fol. subjects for discussion in Oct.

I. Complete Occupation of our Field.

II. Rights of Missionary Tenure under Berlin Agreement.

III. Medical Missions.

Increased emphasis-better equipment-larger force.

IV. Systematic Talks for New Missionaries on Language Study and Missionary Policy.

V. The Missionary Himself: Health and Religious Welfare.

VI. Missionary Comity and Cooperation.

Transportation-Painting-Training of native Helpers and in Caring for native [illegible] gathering [illegible] on transport carriers. Mr. Leo.

VII. The Congo Continuation Committee.

Function and Powers.

VIII. Mission.

[illegible] Union.

House Building at Lubo Station.

Spent an hour today in discussing [illegible] building-plans- materials- how to [illegible] ants.

Journal.

Sankuru River-Sunday Janv. 4 1913. Clear-Hot.

Lying moored to our R. bank, opposite a dense forest crowning a very steep hill. One lofty tree lifts itself full 100 ft. & spreads its umbrageous head as if solicitous t. trop. sun shd. not smite us.

mosquitoes and ants in myriads. T. former on t. bank, t. latter on t. boat. Got into my trousers, under my shirt, into my boots, my hair, t. drinking water, sugar, butter, etc. Bibl. Journal. Little brown ants, not vicious, but make one nervous by their crawling over t. body and into every thing.

Morning Prayer f. Stud. Vol. Convention now in session in Kansas City. That t. Spirit of t. Lord shall be upon that great gathering of young men and women. That conviction f. obliga. to serve their Lord in t. evangel. f. t. world shall come upon t. t. endue. f. Power.

Service in Baluba & Batubela 9.30 led by Mullinix. Nine-six men, wo. & child. gather. on t. deck. Always an inspir. sight to me. Men dressed in neat white suits-most no dress-no at all- some of these s arty fellows-wood choppers as children. Zebra [illegible] gallop over t. plains. Girls s performance, but s-eemingly well fond-l. s. [illegible] t. t. calm in Baluba-t. second half in Batubela.

Night scene. Flicker t. torches-blaze t. [illegible] t. women t. forms t. wo. silhouetted against t. light as [illegible] over t. [illegible] swimming pool of cassava. Voice t. old [illegible] in: softly "Jesus a Friend we have in Jesus."

Thus days ends t. their eve. prayer on t. bank t. t.

Jany. 4 cont.

river, then ~~ex~~ "Moyo" & they disperse for t. night.

English Service. _ Tom preaches us a ser. fr. Acts 17: 22-23 There is a touch f. sadness abt. this vain attempt f. men at t. center f. t. worlds culture to satif. themselves t. Philosophy & excess f. religious worship. Clement of Alexandria sd. t. Philos. f. Greece no less than t. Law of Israel was a school-master to bring men to Christ. And one f. t. Fathers characterized t. ancient Philosophy as a "Sigh for Christ."

Surely t. tragedy of Life is one w. God left out t. t. account. Was it not Byron who ~~sd.~~ wrote in t. 36th. & last yr. f. his life-

" My days are in t. yellow leaf,
The flowers and fruits of love are gone;
The worm, the canker and the grief
Are mine alone ! "

Beautiful Sunset. "Day unto day uttereth speach, and night unto night showeth knowledge...surely t. heavens have this day declared t. glory of God." No tragedy here-all is light, warmth-glory-the ties imonyo f. God's merciful goodness.

Journal.

Sankuru River- Monday- Jany. 5 1913.

Storm in the Night.-1.30 P.M. Much thunder and lighten. Our peop. driven fr. t. bank.

French. I am reading one charter daily in f. w. my devot. study. A good commentary on t. English.

Book. "Mans Need of God" A series f. sermons by David Smith M. A. Author f. "The Days of His Flesh." Topical, but suggestive and stimulating ones devotional life. Spent 2 hrs. yesterday reading it. He says-"It is t. mark f. a man t. God that he loves Gods Book." That is true, for it is not so much t. quest. of a man poss. a Bible as the f. t. Bible possessing a man. "O how I love Thy law! it is my meditation all t. day. ...Thy testimonies are my delight and my counsellors." Marvellous what the Psalmist shd. have writ. in such terms of devot. enthusiasm when he had only t. Law no humiliating to think f. our lukewarmness t. all our advantages.

Sunday. Storm about ten O.C. Died up.

Mission 4 Bank lost both sides. Turn very [illegible] t. moc cro [illegible] out.

Monday-1.30 Post on high bank. Soon over t. [illegible] broad open all to hours confined by Bamba tre t. o[illegible] low flice m. [illegible] highest st. on ou[illegible] have been cut a way by stre m, and shor st. crickets i. t. soil.

Prayer. What a beautiful p. t. Jonathas for t. day--

"My Father, I wld. yield every thing to Thee-my tho ts. that they may be purified; my feelings, that they may be sweetened; my will, that it may be strengthened."

Journal.

Sankuru River-Tuesday--Jany. 6, 1914.

Started from Food station 6.30 Clear and warm.

Tent making. Worked a while w. Tom, Mrs. Bush, Mrs. Stocwell and Mr. S. in making a fly for our tents. There is nothing a pioneer missionary does not have to turn his hand to. Make God make us humble, willing and glad to be of service to Him and to each other.

Studying Three Languages-French-Baluba-Bateela. All necessary just now.

Food Station. Stop opposite what seems to be an old orchard Play foot ball half an hr. Then a severe rain and wind storm-blinding flashes of lightning. Men out at cut bin wood thro. it all and long after night-pitch dark. No time man in the world to do it.

Thanksgiving. At eve. prayer we again thank God for His merciful kindness in preserving our lives to the good. We T. hardest part of our trip before us, but has given an earnest of His good pleasure.

Journal.

Sankuru River Jany. 7 1913. Tednesday. Fog.

Hard Rain Last night. Much lightning . Cool this A.M.
Very high banks on our right and dense forest.
Black monkeys scampering away in the trees.

[illegible] Forest. One is impressed [illegible] -
[illegible] to the stem-rul [illegible] of vines-absence of [illegible]
[illegible] vines [illegible] trees-absence of [illegible] birds
[illegible] bright colors- of dead trees, [illegible]
[illegible] opinion [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] dice.

[illegible] Station 1.30 [illegible] -
[illegible] tents [illegible] about [illegible] wanted to [illegible] -
since [illegible] room. [illegible] high up [illegible] hill-[illegible]

[illegible] 2 yrs. on [illegible] Isle [illegible] Sao Tome. [illegible] I [illegible]
[illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] poor [illegible] trees.
[illegible]

[illegible] F. M.
[illegible]

[illegible]

Evening Prayer. [illegible]

Capt. Scott, of [illegible]. I read a sermon by Harrison [illegible] Wilmore on "The Limits of Liberty." Text:-All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient. I Cor.VI.12

Journal.

Sankuru River Thursday Jany. 8 1914. Dense fog.

After leaving wood station got into a dense fog-had to anchor. People on shore and aboar talked all night. It is wonderful what they can have to talk about. Surely these black folk must be good linguists.

[illegible] got on a [illegible] 250 [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

Bena Dèbele arrived 4.30 .Called upon M.Jules Lardot-Chef de Poste. I met him when Gilbert and I were here 2 yrs. ago waiting for t. Lapsley wh. took us up to Lusambo. The old Poste has been abandoned for t. new wh. is a half mile up t. river on same side.

Elephants,leopards,antelope ,monkeys, numerous here.

Walked to native vil. Baluba,Batetela,and Basongamenu-the Chef de Poste says t. Baluba prefer to remain w. t. Basongo Manu to whom they have been enslaved.

R.C. No church here. T. priest comes down fr. Lusambo ev. few weeks. A number f. peop. w. R.C. medals on.

John Cole met a Coastman -t. only Eng. speak.man in all this sect. Is trading in rubber-"Business finished"-going back to Pool. He is a memb. f. t. Church f. Eng. and says he has a Bible and reads it. I urged him to be faithful and will write him a letter. God be merciful to these lonely ones w. so lit. to help them to a pure life.

The Chef &M. came down & had dinner w. us. They seemed greatly to appreciate t. courtesy. I am determined to redouble my study of French as a means of helping these lonely men. M. Lardot is a fine fellow.

The Portuguese flourish where t. White man fails-are born traders, live like t. natives, are economical-but have no power to uplift. Their motive is purely commercial.

Journal.

Bena Dibele Friday-Jany. 9 1914. Dense fog.

Left Bena Dibele 7.45 just as t. fog lifted. M. Lardot came down, took our mail, and said "Good Bye". Abundant sandstone along t. R. bank for a mile, and dense forest. T. rubber planta. totally abandonned-a pity.

Trading Company -pass 8 o.c. excellent central and side buildings-called "American" (?)

Portuguese post next one lone man.

Confina-KombeKombe. 8.30 Gentleman and Lady standing on t. high bank. M. Jas. Anceairx is in charge. Came down and inquired about Mrs. Scott whom he met two yrs. ago when she was sick on t. Lapsley. Seemed very glad to see us again. Mrs. Bush and Mrs. Stockwell, and I went up to bank to speak to Madam Dieutrix and M. Dervalhens-she being t. wife f. t. Manager who is now on a tour f. inspection. She was delighted w. seeing t. baby, and long after we put off fr. t. bank she stretched her arms out to it. I wondered if she had a child in France or Belgium and was subject to t. same terible privation othere mothers have been subjected to in having to be separated from her own offspring.

Idanga ~~10xx~~ 10.30 Here on t. L. bank we found t. Comp. de Kasai w. three men--M. R. Lisens, Gerant C. K. Katanga. M. A. Tack and M. Desaubies. They told me that Mr. Pierre whom I treated for fever two yrs. ago had died at another post on t. Kasai f. Dysintery-! Another African victim And yet it is not fair to blame Africa w. such cases-that man drank himself to death.

Information. M. Tack (and he was a long one) told me
I. That the La Lisle -steamer f. t. Kasai co. now at Dima
for repairs has gone repeatedly up t. Lubefu river to
Lubefu. She draws about 65 c. c. and does not carry fgt.
but tows two ballinier wh. together can convey 5 tons.
This may solve our problem f. getting to Wembo Niama and
enable us to work t. Lubefu river villages.
2. That tho. there is much sleeping sickness along t. riv.
there is none in t. up country, and that Wembo Niama is
not only healthy, but plentifully supplied w. food.
3. That Wembo Niama is one f. t. greatest chiefs in all
that section and has many sub-chiefs.
4. All agreed that rubber had given out, and nothing as
yet had taken its place. Copal was not plentiful, and
cld. not substitute ithe rubber.
5. Mr. Lisens was emphatic in his praise f. Dr. Cop-
pedge and his kindness to sick traders. "He left all and
went to t. relief f. Mr. Pierre" was his remark.
Offered us Food. - A sheep- ducks-kettuce, but we had to de-
cline and go on. It shows however how a little kindness
and attention to these men wins their hearts.
Good station 4.30 beautiful spot-many mangoes. Played ball
an hour to keep in trim-gt. fun to see t. boys kick and
then rub their toes. One dude rushed in and lost his shoe to
t. amusement f. all .
In Honor prefering one another. Capt. Scott gave us an
excellent talk on t. altruistic references in t. last cl
chapters of Romans. He warned t. new mission about gossip
and unkind remarks-thoughtless but wounding another.

Journal.

Sankuru River-Saturday- Jany. 10 1914.

Fearful Storm during night. ~~Continuxxxx~~ Continuous blaze of lightning-rain in torrents-flooded everything. Peop. driven in from t. bank and shed where they had cooked sup. I lay awake almost redy to call myself a fool for bringing these women to make t. overland journey to W.N. in the rainy season. But what cld. I do? It is better that I shd. be w. them than that they shd have come alone.

Case of Congestion of L. lung.

One f. our men brot. to Dr. Mumpower and myself who hac gotten wet and chilled during night. Breathing very labored. Prescribed calomel, quinine, mustard plaster and hot tea.

Fish weirs. This riv. abounds in fish. T. weirs and nets very extensive-one enclosed one fourth acre.

Journal. Lusambo.

Monday---- Jany. 12 1914. Clear and hot.

Sun Rise prayer Meeting.-

Drum beat at 5.30 Some 167 present. After pr. called roll of our men-all there but one. Assigned them work of bringing stores, boxes, trunks ashore. They were laid on the ground looking like they wld cover almost a quarter f. an acre. Tremendous crowd on bank w. food for sale -chickens-roasting ears-cassava-~~xxxx~~-eels- manioc root- rice- dogs greens-oil- malafa-

Wrote notes to Commissaire and Head of Roman Catholic miss asking when it might conven. to call.

Lansley started at 2.30 and Dr. Mummeter, Mr. Bedinger and myself aboard as far as Lusambo landing. A gt. demonstrat. by natives.

Good Bye to Capt. Scott and Mr. Daysett and went ashore to calm on the

Commissaire de district- L. Sarolea.

Judge de Gassart.

Procureur du Roi Munch Naur

" " " -- M. Jungers.

Pere Savels.

These officials recd. us w. gt. courtesy.

The Pere seemed deeply touched when I said 'May the blessing of God be upon you and your work.' He grasped my hand the second time, and expressed his appreciation.

Called on Dr. A. Yale Massey and Mrs. Massey.

Journal.

Lusmabo-Tuesday- Jany. 13 1914.

Thundered all night. Sun red and angry, but no rain.

Visit Hospital. Rose at 5.30 and went w. Dr. Mumpower in hammocks t. men singing and shouting on t. way.

Soldiers. Crossed t. parade ground where a large no. of soldiers were drilling. Policy f. state to mix up t. tribes to prevent mutiny. T. African likes soldiering-t. natives hate t. sold. who comes fr. another tribe-so are always at war. w. t. consequence that t. sold. is loyal to t. white man. permitted to have wives and oft. bring mere child. A sort f. age of consent is 12.

Some 10 brick build. for t. Hosp.-tile floors pine ceilings-woven wire mattresses- glass windows, etc.

Dr. A. Yale Masseys comment-" Too much expenditure and not appreciated by native-wasteful-native buildings bot-suited-even small separate huts or houses wh. can be burned if nec. " This is especc. true f. Sleeping sickness lazaret. Belgian idea to build a high wall round t. hospital Very obnoxious to native. State very ill. to appropriate for equipment.

Dispensary. A no. f. cases i. yaws. One injection of 606 results in improvement. mercury and iod. useless.

Yaws -native syphilis-raspberry eruption-simulates chancre Dr. uses local anaesthesia-has given up chloroform. The native does not understand t. struggle wh. freq. occurs and is fright. injects t. drug. into t. spinal flu. in dorsal region. One woman a fearful case i. yaws-had in-

invaded t. entire system, and had eaten u. nostrils.
No attempt at train. assistants beyond a personal helper.
Lazaret. Climbed t. hill-very steep over look. t. entire valley. here were some eight houses -native style, but too open at sides for fire cannot always be left w. patients. They have in sev. cases burned t. houses down. sev. had secured thatch and lined t. walls of reeds to keep out t. wind and chill air.
Patients chained. Three in farthest house lying together were chained to wall or rather post- t. three being found to like each other or rather tolerate one another. There they like so many beasts at times tearing one another. They lay on rude platforms f. reeds-chained and huddling together under grey blankets a pityful sight as they became partially conscious f. our presence and raising their heads stared at us w. their bleared eyes. Within six ft. on t. same platform was a boy f. ten dying he actually drew his last breath while we stood there almost transfixed and helpless. It was awful. That cld. one do, but offer a prayer to Him who gave this life to receive it again. In another houses several men covered over some live coals and seemed contented as they roasted indian corn or t. root r. t. manioc. A sily laugh, almost maniacal, was occasionally heard h. made t. cold chills creep down t. back. A lepers camp or lazaret is nothing as compared w. this. Most of them -wo. as well as men had noth. but a loin cloth and t. grey blanket, but t. Dr. explained that other clothing wld. be torn off. Treat. is given by injection t. but locks while t. pa. lies prone on a mat.

Journal.

Jany. 13 cont.

Breakfast w. Dr. and Mrs. Massey. 8.30
He defends t. policy f. British ambassador in Mex. and Belgian govern. in its policy f. trying to get all out it can out of t. country by sharing in invest. and profits of Concessaire Companies.
Return to Mission where men and boys are coming all day to offer for service in our caravan. Every man wants light work and large pay. Still 15 francs a mo. w. chop is not much at last.
Courier from t. Mckees -Mottoto came in late saying he had started w. several goats and they contrary and tired and obstinate. T. goat is a genius for strategy in Africa.
Two Oclock Service - led by Mudimbe-Conversa. b et. Jesus and Nicodemus.

Journal.

Wednesday --Jany. 14 1914. Overcast.

Sun rise Prayer led by the Evangelist.
Walked 600 miles. Bushonge walked in after breakfast hav. gone to Luebo and back to see his little boy whom he heard he was sick. Arrived and found his wife and children had come on Lapsley w. us. remarkable exhibtion f. affect.
Medicine for her hair. A woman came up to me on t. porch where Dr. Mumm. was dispensing, and asked for what I took to be hair oil- not understanding her- she at once began to demonstrate that it was med. to kill "living creatures."
Yams for flowers.

Journal.

Mbia--Saturday Jany. 17 1914. Heavy rain.

Got t. party off at 6.30 after many palavers in cl-
dent to h. several threw down their things and refused to
ork. I was left [illegible] hammock men, and still lacked 8
to carry t. goods.

Bedinger arrives in the nick of time. Brings 12 Batetela
. him, and promises to send 13 more . salt later. What I
e have done without t. Presbyterians? They have simply
laid themselves out in every way for us.

Hard rain I had hardly walked a mile befor it began to
rain heavily. In another hour I was wet to the skin, but
pushed steadily on crossing the long new stick bridge, wad-
ing several small pools. Tracked my hammock, and took in my
overcoat, used t. hammock to . vin s and took it unfol-
sophically. Crossed gt. trees, passed under others, some
six ft. in diam. Nice violets by road side. Met many po.
. chambi, eggs, bananas, yams and chickens going in to
Bakayangenga where t. dead chief is to be buried today.

Medicine. [illegible] three [illegible] to f[illegible] . com [illegible]
and palm oil. Friends says it is because they have not child
ren, and in such cases such [illegible] . [illegible] decorated

Mpale. Reached this vil. at 4.3 [illegible] . [illegible] very
a l but bre. Stock [illegible] . [illegible] hill [illegible] is very
long and trying. It is [illegible] bas.
Found refug in t. [illegible] 2 [illegible], and s[illegible] t
on dry clothes.

The Batetela at noon t. remaining Batetela came up .
said fr. Mr. Bedinger so now we are supplied. Another kind-
ness from these friends. May the Lord reward them.

Journal.

Longenia. Tuesd. Juny. 20 1914. Cool and cloudy.
Leave Fambulonga 7 A.M. Ar. Longenia 12 o.c. Paid Chief
12 francs for 10 eggs, 2 pine apples and 6 chickens. H
wanted iron form and iodine, but only nos are any.
Forest dense:-4 hrs. in it. Vines of various size and shape-some
square sections flat and spiral. Lianas organized on f. o n t.
tangles or s. Several lovely orchids-color interspersing in
mid-forest- cavernous depths in. l. k. a. astral-alas in-
sects f. very descending vla. mass life intertwining
hills several 2 very steep-crying to the entire carry. H
to take to. baby twice and let Kumo or help his wife. It
is almost too much for bearer of chn. In hill we had
hill in by the hrs. Ar. . new boys h. around s n
boxes, gone in is mystery. T had shoulder . .
rubber ff.
and flies. Immense tr. s-vi . . . sar
shaved fl ys- gth. bent. f. ross-
Camp. . passed on . . . -cassava- . . . v
. . . . . a little bacon.
. . . . . and . . . s,
. . . . . iv e.
Sunday. Journey. . . . vil. . . . 1
. . R.C. lav . . . Chil. . . 2 old . . . S.
. . . house . . . ular, . . . st. . . .
. . . nib-ashed.
Wednesday. Much . . . ab . . . in . . . .
by . . . , f. ne. s-

Chief a big fellow-yellow-large man (aching 25) lo[illegible] [illegible]t us in native c[illegible]me [illegible]. 3 children-y[illegible]ngest b[illegible]n s[illegible]nc Gilb[illegible]t and I [illegible] [illegible]re. [illegible]mb [illegible] visit-as[illegible]d f[illegible] [illegible]umb[illegible] Kut[illegible]i .

Journal.

Kasongo-Batetela. Wed. Jany.22 1914. Fogx

left Longonia 7 A. M. arrived rest-House opposite Kasongo-Batetela 10.30 . Did not go up to t. vil. wh. is across t. stream and up a very steep hill.

Chief of Longonia. Told him good bye, this morn. handing him 12 francs for t. goat, eggs and pine apples. Then gave him some sound advice on t. use f. fermented liquor, and espec. t. liquor f. t. white-man. He thanked me. T. old story-"Wine and women."

New R. C. shed on left as we passed out f. t. vil. These gathered about wld. hardly speak to us, except t. women. f. latter do not lend themselves to a foreign religion-only men as a matter of influence and children, especially boys.

Road to Kasongo-Batetela good. magnif. view f. fog crested hills rolling back against t. horizon, and in ev. direct. "old orchards" appear here and there between t. forest b.l. Elephant grass appears- oil palms numerous- coral trees occasionally- Some elephants more antelopes, but no buffalos. Two rather hard hills, but nothing like t. day before on t. other side of Longonia.

Nude Woman. Have not seen as many in all my African journeys. met at least 50 who had nets, and were going to swim in a stream in t. valley bet. 2 sharp hills. We had crossed this stream an hour before on a stick bridge high fr. t. water wh. seemed clear. Several had only a string of dried grass bet. t. buttocks behind, and in front a piece of cloth smaller than t. hand. A fig leaf wld. have been luxurious in comparison.

On my last journey we noticed t. wo. began to be very scantily dressed after leav. Longonia.

Not one fish. Half an hour after getting settled in t. rest house facing Kasongo, t. wo. came back in large nos. and without fish either from curiosity or because another vil. had taken possession f. t. stream. They were all Batetela and seemed absolutely unconscious of their nude condition. On t. other hand our own wo.-some f. whom were only wives f. box men, were so ashamed that they turned around. And one remarked to one f. t. missionary ladies" O see, is it not terrible for wome to go like that."

The Little Story Teller. While eating our dinner a little boy whose head scarcely apperaed above t. table, struck an attitude and began to recite in Batetela, sometimes giving emphasis w. his foot. it was done w. rapidity, and in fine style. It was impossible to distinguish any word but peanuts. The boys thronged us until it was absolutely nec. to send them away.

Arrival of Rev. R. D. Bettinger and J. T. Mangum at 1.45 They came up in a swinging trot in hammocks . 83 men havin travelled 7 hrs. fr. Fambulanga. We certainly were glad to see them, hav. left them behind nearly a week ago at Lusambo. They bring salt-cloth-schoo. and milk for the baby. Their men must have been very tired, and had noth. to eat since yesterday eve. Down they squatted on t. ground and began on a bananna, a piece f. sugar cane, or a pinch of tobacco. No white man in t. world wld. stand such work on such fare. T. wife f. t. evangelist is six mos. prog.

Journal. cont.

And sh has walked all t. way and carried a burden on her head. One fellow said he "Died on t. road." You never hear that fr. t. women.

R. C. shed on t. hill just before getting here. New and large. I stopped and counted about 40 boys who were going t thro. their catechism, repeat. by rote. This shed has been buil since I was here last, and it is probable that all ove this Batetela country t. R. C. have been getting in their work.

Health of our Party. Mr. Bush better, Mrs. Bush has a bad cold, and feels t. hard travel, but otherwise is in travel-condition. Mrs. Mumpower has had fever for three days-and will have to be looked after very carefully. This is a very trying journey for ladies-very trying, and I feel fully justified in coming again to Africa to keep them company on this very trying trip across country.

Surrounded by Natives. They stand several deep all round me seeing this wonderful "Medicine." "It speaks,"

Journal. Altitude 1500 ft.

Lubefu- Tuesd. Janv. 27 1914. Light rain-cool.
Rain during night. Delay marching.
Suspension bridge- Stockwell took photo, and we measured it as follows:
Length- 142 ft. Shape of letter V.
Cables Right-made of eight vines-3/4 to 1 inch diam.
Left " seven " Lower cable nine vines.
Guy vines- ~~Right~~ Lubefu side eight- Mukunji side 24
Vines running parallel with cables 2 on each side.
Vines perpendicular to these and interwoven 4 to the foot.
Height of approach 12 ft. at ends of bridge.
height of bridge from water at center with one man 5.5 ft.
Trees 4 at either end to which the cables and guy ropes are fastened.
Approach - Lubefu end 5 poles 4 in. diam. to first level, and 2 poles to second level or the bridge.
Side of bridge 3.9 and breadth between upper cables 3 ft.

Suspension Bridge.

at Lubefu.

Reached the Lubefu river at 10 a.m. from Kankunji - bound. Jany. 26 - 1914. Stream very rapid - turbid from recent rains - current strong - depth only 13 0 feet cracked by a fringe of green trees up stream - the bank resembles Letter V.

The bridge which spans the stream springs in midway from the river either side by three cables and 3 2 guy vines.

Measurements:

Length - 142 ft.

Height of approaches - the ground - 12 ft.

" of bridge in water at the centre

" with heavy rain - 17 ft. 5 in.

Size of cable at the letter V - 9 inches.

" " at top of V. and 11 " "

Diam. of the vines 3½ at the inner end

Vines perpendicular to these 4 ft.

The form the entire length of the bridge

Guy vines on Lubefu side 8 -

" " Kankunji " 2 4

Vines at either end of bridge 4 -

Cables & guy vines are attached

Approach - Lubeferend - by 5-poles 4-in.
in diam. to 4 first level, 42 " to 4.
second level = 4. bridge itself
side of the bridge or arms of letter
V - 3 ft. 9. in.
Bridge or distance between the
upper cables 3 ft.
Weight - capable of bearing 1000 lbs,
but the only allowed 4 men with
loads = 830 lbs.

Missionary Nerves.

The wear and tear on a missionarys nerves is something terrible and very difficult for one who has not been on the ground to realize.

1.- Heat-constant sweating a weakening process for t. periferal nerves- and exhaustion from over work and sleepless nights.

2.- Vexatious delays in getting food prepared, or in anything being done as one has ordered it.

3.- Difference in view point. The white man cannot "Think black."

4.- Slowness and uncertainty of mails from home- news long deferred making the heart faint.

5.- Publicity- crowds about the premises-tent-chapel and the ever present native eye. One Belgian Capt. told me it was about to run him crazy.

6.- The Palavers- from morning till night. The Missionary cannot dismiss them as the State does, and even the State cannot get rid of them ! Every thing must be palavered about.

7.- Interruptions. Constant-hourly. Begin before breakfast and continue until bedtime. Prayer, meditation, all broken in upon.

8.- Noise-tlak-jabber-complaint-volubilityion shore and on the boat- dioyo-dioyosdioyo!

9.- Obstinacy and pig-headedness of the natives. You may show them a thousand times and still they want to do their own way.

Villages.

Lubefu — To Wembo Nyama.

Chief — 2 hrs. Village.

Nganda — 4 hrs. Orangi

Onema — " Alungu

Odunga — Kito Sodu — Sala

under Chief — 5 hrs. Lumanda

Okoto — Yanga

Yemba — Ofamba

Lumula — Nyambaka

Lungadi — Kelli

Lunga — 3 hrs.

Wembo Lua

Kito Sodu

Originally under Wembo Nyama's Father.

Kili - Jany. 30/14. journal Rain.

Kelli → Wembo Kiama.

Chief - Kito Soden.

	~~Villages~~ -	Village.
	1. Okoto —	Sala.
Live	2. Yemba —	Kumanda.
the	3. Kunda —	Yanza.
following	4. Lungadi —	Yanza.
	5. Wembo Kia —	Kiambata.
	6. Kito Soden —	Kelli.

Weather - rainy - unable to march.

Of ifes - Wembo Kiama came in 7. then
tribes of vil. and he spent night,
We got rid of the Ball the tick
pain. & left.

Kito Soden - sent more food -
Sheate French was in hospital, since
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
they are learn. the people are
[illegible] about the vil. after mid-
[illegible].

Photo. S. Foote Photo. + Kilo Soden Mr.
Tins wives - headment + food - in -
cluding big black pot thermos -
all in front of Reed House. (Gaj-ie Fat)
Traits of the African.

1. Conceit
2. Stubborness - eg. [illegible] Bushmen [illegible] at Tuhafe.
   eg. Packing [illegible] vs. [illegible]
3. Impertinent - curiosity.
4. Brutality.
5. Indifference to surroundings -
6. Undeveloped sensibilities -
7. Talkativeness - volubility = incessant - nerve wracking -
8. Dullness for rythmic movement -
9. Lack of [illegible] power.
10. Uncertainty [illegible] -
    He reads in water like a book.

Wembo Niama. Journal. tête-à-tête.

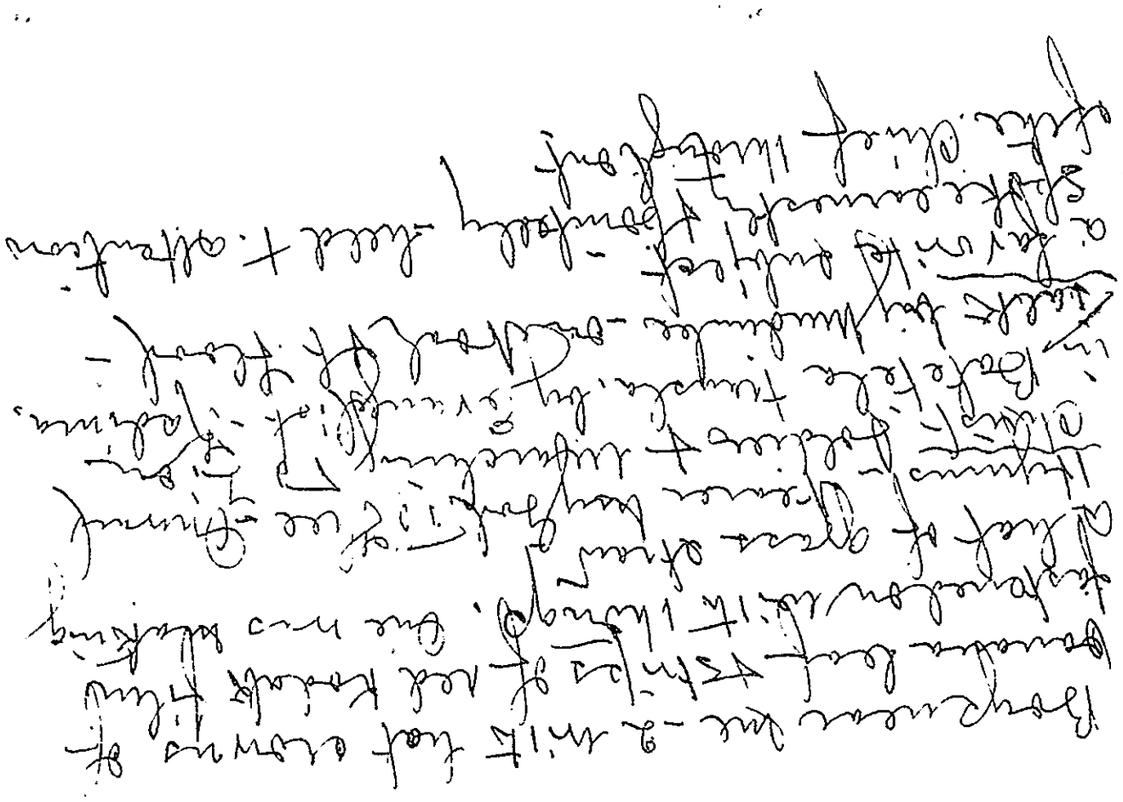
Sunday. Feb 1 - 1914.

Awoke just before sun rise - light thro. my wooden window - gave a glimpse of a lovely sky line of upland and palms. Air fresh - dew heavy - sky colored with beautiful tints. Two guinea fowls just in front of tête d'étape. Mosquitoes in night - necessary to enter high grass abouts -

Morning Prayer at table in open hall. Twenty passed in. long spears - 10 ft. 3 two yr. baskets on heads - corn - millet rice - bananas - chickens - given to market. Two boys armed w. Constantinos sleeping thro. high grass. Kitchen yr. Twenty in long knives - 2 of them yr. axes & branches of dead trees. The hymn seemed to attract their attention. The river of King Leopold - the river estimated in Africa.

Prayer for our evangelists in the village whose in the midst of heathenism.

Service at 9.20 - Wembo Niama Church. Chief bare to the waist - seated on a beautiful wooden stool - carved. His chief men followers about him. Two line of men boys sit on ground from the raised rail that wall behind.



Journal (cont.) Feb. 4 1914.

250 miles was taken out and laid at t. feet f. t. chief for distribution to wh. he himself added a big hog wh. he had killed for t. occasion. it was inaeresting to see t. wo. on their way home at noon w. salt wrapped in t. leaves f. canna wh. grows wild in abundance, each group f. wo. with a piece f. pork and all w. smiles on their faces.

The Chief supervisor. Wembo Niama himself remained on t. ground until t. end f. t. morning having sent for his chair and saying "These are my people, I will see that they work and that they do not go away hungry." Of course we expected from t. first not only to reward them but to give t. Chief a suitable present as well.

Palavers. The day was largely spent in Palavers and our strength likewise. This time t. evangelists seemed to misunderstand us, and complained that we had fed every body else and let them go with out. The contrary was true, but they had walked all t. way fr. Lusambo, Mudimbe ,wife and child had been sick w. fever. It is very discouraging to one who comes w. high ideals and has t. flush and enthusiasm f. a young missionary to run up against t. chill f. an iceberg. But "Thinking black" explains much and such thinking is in t. constitution deeply ingrained. It will take centuries to recast t. African habit of thought and his interpretation of life. A native evangelist is what I have found many a missionary to be-- an interpreter of what he thinks you ought to do for him, and not what you have actually done or promised to do.

Journal. (cont.)

Evening service at Lumaritia. As t. sun set w. a lovely ruby glow thro. t. palm trees on t. hill to t. west we walked to t. little vil. adjoining t. Concession and after an explanation to t. Chief f. t. business wh. brot. us to his country we had a hymn-one f. those translated by Kadema and a prayer by Mudimbe. Some twenty men, boys and women gathered about us, listened intently, said it was good and thro. t. Chief invited us to come again. One naked old wo. wrinkled and worn pressed to t. front took Mr. Bedinger by t. hand and said " Good, good, come to us again." The first time t. poor thirsty soul had ever heard f. t. Water of Life of wh. I spoke to them in t. very few words wh I added to what had been said.

A hearty welcome. This vil. is small, clean, new, and t. people anxious to make us welcome. There is no reason why it shd. not become Christian at an early day. av t. Lord help us to give them t. Water of Life without stint. In t. development f. our mission it is probable Lumaritia will grow to t. dimensions f. Luebo. It is f. imminse importance therefore that t. seed shd. be sown faithfully and diligently during these early days.

The Roman Catholics. We were told that t. R. C. came by some time ago and warned ~~ex~~ t. villagers from hav. anything to do wl us, that we were bad and wld. be of injury to them. T. work f. t. devil is enough in t. midst f. heathenism, but to be belied in this fashion by those whom we shd. be able to count upon as friends is sad indeed. I do not pray t. Lord to reward them according to their works, but to deal mercifully w. them.

Wembo Niama. Journal. Clear and hot.

Wednesday--Feb. 4 1914.

Rose about daylight and went into t. vil. to morning wr. The evangelists had just concluded t. service under t. tree in front f. t. chiefs house. Had a talk w. them about a site for a church. They thot. t. chief wld give us a good site near t. center f. t. vil. I have determined upon t. plan f. hav. one evangelist remain in Wembo Niamas vil. and t. other two come out to t. vil. f. Lumbarissa near us to be convenient for consulta. and for work.

-Clearing ground. Our own workmen 15 have benn set at t. task f. clearing t. 22 acres f. concession. It is covered w. high grass and millet.

Women to t. rescue. The chief -Wembo Niama came at 7.30 w. 130 wo. and 48 men, w. two drumers and a musician who played on a bell shaped instrument f. iron ~~xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx~~ 18 in. in length and 6 in width. It is called " eluncha" and is played upon by t. man who held it by striking on one side w. a drum stick having a rubber ball on one end encased w. goat skin and alternating by a stroke w. t. other end. On t. same hand around t. wrist was a bracelet f. large beans in dry pods from some tree wh. rattled w. every blow f. t. stick. On t. index finger f. t. left hand was a copper ring ~~wh.~~ w. wh. t. instrument was rapped alternately w. t. strokes.

Dancers. Two professional dancing wo. came just behind t. first row f. workers and rattled beans in triangular baskets while they postured in rythmic movements in exact time and sympathy w. t. beating f. t. drums.

Volunteer Dancers. As t. music contued. a man wld. occa. leap into t. air, brandish his long knife and w. a bld. curdling yell wld. rush toward t. chief as tho. he had a desire to slay him or some spectator on t. spot. Now he turns when half t. distance has been reached, bends toward t. earth until nearly double, rises paws t. ground l like an enfuriated bull, dashes back toward t. long line wh. parts to rec. him turns again to perform t. same caper, and at t. end of t. second or third run dashes into high grass w. L hand hand on his knee and his R. wield ing t. broad blade w. t. strokes f. Mamaluke cavalryman t. strong stiff stalks go down before him by t. hundred. By this time t. workers are at a high pitch f. enthusiasm vent their admiration f. his prowess w. cheers and w. redoubled efforts upon t. part f. t. musicians they bend to their work for ten minutes until another performance begins. One wld. think much time wld be lost by such a program, but t. time between t. acts was put in by t. entire line f. 178 by vigorous and untited efforts and t. grass and millet went down before their lusty blows. It soon becmae evident that t. wo. were better laborers and did more execution w. their hoes than t. men w. their dangerous looking knives.

Pork and Salt. While this work was voluntary we felt under obligations to furnish good cheer. Nothing is so appreciated as salt, so an entire sack f. salt weighing 30 pounds wh. had been brought on a mans head or shoulder

Wembo Niama. Journal. Overcast.

Thursday--Feb. 5 1914.

Rose early and gave direction to the workmen who had come to clear t. concession. Long before men and women were passing toward Kato Kokombe to secure articles for market.

Noise. The African is noisy and does not know it any more than t. Belgian or Frenchman. The Chief shouts his orders, t. men yell their replies, t. women scream out their quarrels and t. box men and porters make t. morning hours hideous and turn t. quiet into a perfect bedlam.

A Patient. I was scarcely out of bed before a women of t. vil. t. wife of t. chief or head man brought a mere girl of twenty naked and shivering in t. chill air, for medicine for her R. ear wh. had given her much pain, and was discharging. She looked like a slave wife, and had t. appearanc of hav. been beaten.

Matabish and Eggs. Difnada gives four teaspoonfuls salt for 4 eggs and a pinch of salt in addition. When asked why t. pinch he explained that it was because t. eggs might hatch chickens if set and not eaten--it was a dash for t. potentiality f. t. egg.-" Thinking Black again."

Leopard devours a man. The Chief-

Journal.

Wembo Niama. Sundday feb. 8 1914. Clear Cool.

Watching for Leopards. Rose at 2.30 called by Tom and spent t. remainder f. t. night on guard w. Stockwell, my shot gun in hand loaded w. buckshot,and a Winchester rifle on a camp stool within 2 ft. f. me. Mrs. Stockwell nervous,cld. not sleep on account f. t. incident f. t. night before and so she took her place in a steamer chair just behind me on t. porch and in t. shadow f. t. central hall. f. t. gete dtape The antelope given us by Wembo Niama hung in t. middle f. t. path in front f. us from three poles ,but no leopard came. At first t. moon shone, but by 3.30 it was so dark t. carcass even cld. not be seen tho. it was within 15 ft. f. us. We then retired within t. house and sat in t. window lest t. beast shd. creep up upon us along t. side f. t. house. Singular employment Sunday morning, but as necessary as when our forefathers went to church gun in hand. Thes. "man-eaters" are carrying some one off almost every night from one f. t. many villages ,and one f. Wembo Niamas head men told us that nearly all t. goats had been eaten up . Every house f. any size or importance in t. vil. has a xx strong fence about it for protection, and t. doors here are windows are mostly made f. solid wood.

African night. The stillness at times is oppressive, but t. rule is there are many sounds wh. break t. monotany. A species f. cricket can be heard 100 yds. frogs keep their throats in service, towards morn. t. cuckkoo begins its cry, t. guinea fowl moves in t. long grass and raises its peculiar note, regular and almost strident,and t. solemn muffled roll f. t. telegraph drum adds to chorus.

Journal.

Letters from Home. Just as I was preparing for service in Nemo Niema w. Mr. Bush, t. courier arrived from Lusambo w. letters for us all, and for me fr. Daisy, Mary and Miss Harlan. Never shall I forget t. emotions of that hour. A song f. praise and thanksgiv. broke like a fountain fr. my heart. For 3 long mos. no news fr. home, and no letters writ. in Nov. and Dec. tell f. their health and bring messages of love and cheer. Tom also heard fr. his wife and dear little Edith. The faithful messenger got 2 spoons f. salt and will rec. more on t. morrow. But in my joy and feeling f. gratitude I wld. have given him t. entire sack. That of course wld. have been utter ruin to him and for all other messengers thereafter. To him it was a very common place matter to bring a little package wrapped up in brown paper and then in bark, but to me it was worth its weight in gold- one fact is good wld. not weigh in t. balance against it. "Like water to a thirsty soul, so is news from a far country." I never wld. of what speaking, and in such cases wonder what wld. have been t. emotions of my father and mother when in t. early days f. missionary life in China, they heard from home only twice a year. Surely David Livingstone must have found self-control almost impossible upon receiving his mail from wife and children at t. end f. two years and more.

Service at L. A. M. 7 - Mr. Bush, Dr. H. M. and Mrs. Bush and myself walked in - 20 minutes to Mibangu, t. boys carrying chairs and stools for us. Passed three. . markets rather small-not palaver than usual. [illegible] that. [illegible] afraid of Nemo Niema.

Journal. (cont.) Sund. Feb.8 1914.

The Sermon. Rev. R.W. Beringer preached in the front verandah of Mambo Niamas house on the healing of the Leper-Mark. 8:2. The service was held in three languages-Lunda. Baron la-Baluba, more than Mudembi interpreting fr. Baluba to Barotsia. I [illegible] out. Chiefs not seen any fr. the Chiefs wives-[illegible] behind the windows and door carefully screened [illegible]. He himself paid rapt attention, and as usual exhorted at the close. He was remarkably frank, saying much emphasis, "The word of God is good. It is we ourselves who have been bad. I have been bad, and my people have been bad. I will be a better man, and they must turn from their evil ways and be clean as I like to be." Then turning to his own men and followers, Do you hear me? Are my words idle words or do I mean what I say?

They replied in a chorus, catching at the last words in his sentences and responding in a sort of antiphony ~~chorus~~ - "Bad-most bad and we are men that we save." A verbal and emotional conversion, the old man meant much, but the admission was remarkable, and the [illegible] evidence.

Later, we approached him on the subject of the darker beads held upon the day than Sunday. He seemed to think about it, and on insisting upon making it his market. He afterwards agreed upon the change. Sunday market then the [illegible] was established. We [illegible] in [illegible] for our people on Sundays and to buy on the Sabbath. It is becoming a necessity, for the carriers cannot their first secure food. It found several of our men at market this morn. as we passed thro. purchas. veg.-corn-chumbe [illegible] a suit. They were not Christians and we did not rebuke

A Church and School. We discussed the building of a church and school in the vil. and desired to know how he and his headmen felt about it. He favored it as follows:-

"Yes" with a peculiar click in his throat as he took my hand and looked squarely in my eyes, "Yes, I said unto you and Mwumbe Kuche were here, many moons ago, that I and my people wld. build a church in the village, and Jambo Nijana keeps his word." Then turning to his headmen and waving his long ~~veins~~ sinewy arms he sd. "Then Jambo Nijana says "Come" his people come. And then he says "Go" ~~xxxxxxx~~ his people go. Is not that true?" In a chorus they immediately replied, "It is true." Turning to them once more and waving both arms, he exclaimed, "Then let us build a house for Nzambi as soon as our men return from the caravan journey to Lusambo. The white chief, Kabengale says NZambi's house shd. be first, and he is right. Then us is shall be first. Where shall it be? I will give the best land in my village. It is that flat place. Main street. Just where the sun rises. It shall be set apart for a church and school. Then we will build the house. Shall it be so?" They again replied in a chorus, "It shall be so."

He paused a moment, and then like a very well trained machine sat down. Much over he had the broad brow, who then sd. "Stand forth, O thou mighty builder. I appoint thee to secure the timber from the forest." And thou, headman of the south, ~~xxxxxxxxxx~~ Stand forth! And thou, headman of the west, stood forth. You shall get your materials for the roof from both forest and plain." And thou, head chief of the east, stood forth. Thou shalt be mason, stand by the side of the other two. Are you ready?

Journal.

Sunday-F 8. 8 1914. (cont.)

" I am here." responded the worthy plasterer and mason, taking his place by the side of the other two. " And you" commanded the chief," You shall summons one hundred men from our vil. and they shall make mortar from the clay of the streams for they are skilled in the use of their hands and the work shall be done." The three stalwarts stood before us in a row, each over six feet, and bowed their acquiescence.

Tembo Niama looking about him at his people who crowded on every side, he gave utterance to these remarkable words: "Kabengale, the White chief, says he must go home. Be it so. He has many things to do. He can leave his people here. They shall be my people, for I trust him (likewise have accepted him) . We need not fear for them. When I have finished the xxxxxxx church, my women shall go to your concession and help in the building of your houses in, and when all is done we will build a high strong fence of cane and palm and the mission, we [illegible] towards."

I thanked him for his words, and said before all the people, "Tembo Niama, you are a great chief, and you are one strong. You have never yet deceived me, and I can trust you to care for my children, them I leave behind. For a truly great chief must be a good heart, and a good heart can only be the gift of Nzambe. Give your heart to Jesus and he will make it good and strong. It is my supreme desire and prayer that you should have a clean heart and be filled with the xxxxxx spirit of Nzambe."

Journal.

He replied "Your words are ~~mint-crrns~~-good words, very good." I was bad in the old days, and my deeds were bad. "I must be good, I must be good."

I arose to go and was about to say Muavo, good-bye, when he proposed to go a part of the way with us. Taking my hand as we walked out of his house together, he said " I will take care of your people. Do not let them go about alone-animals on account of the lions, nor into the forest, nor down to the spring. I will send a guard armed with a gun and a knife, to go with them when they walk that no harm shall come nigh them. And as for water, what you have is bad. I will come myself tomorrow and take you to the good springs where there is pure water. "

All this is the more remarkable when one comes to know the history of this chief. The following facts I did not know at the time of this conversation-they developed afterwards. Mombo Niam was only a few years ago a terrible scourge in all the country between the Luberu and the Lumami rivers. His raids have been made by the denizens of the [illegible] on villages. He [illegible] villages, [illegible] slaves [illegible] victims to his cannibal feasts. The [illegible] raids began just before the opening of the war. He had been instrumental directly and indirectly in the killing of 27 white men, and had eaten their flesh boasting that he preferred it to beef. Some of these things he told us himself, but added that they belong to the past. The facts were given me by Belgian officials and our native helpers. How the grace of God has changed this man and his people.

Journal. Clear Rain in P.M.

Wembo Niama. Feb. 10 1914. Tuesday.

Rose at 7 A. M. after spending three hours in an effort to shoot the Leopard. Mr. Badinger saw him at 2 A. M. and shot as he crossed t. road, but missed. The L. flattened out on t. path when B. saw him and prepared to spring into bushes. W. t. shot he leaped into t. high grass on t. left and disappered . Mr. M. and I spent our time in an old straw house, but t. moon light was too strong for us to disguise our selves sufficiently.

Workmen. T. men on t. line returned this morn. to work after a strike of two days. They accept 4 francs a month and salt to t. value f. 2 francs. Very little, but more than is paid at Mototo.

Mission Metting. held t. third meeting of T. Missionl Mumpower, Bush, Stockwell, and Mangum and Bedinger present. The following matters were ~~determined~~ determined upon.

1. Wives f. t. missionaries invited to attend meetings, and take part in t. discussions but without vote.
2. Dr. Mumpower-Supt. was requested to prepare a report for t. next Annual Meeting of t. Board of Missions.
3. Missionaries requested to prepare quarterly reports and send carbon f. t. same to t. Bishop in charge.
4. A Committee f. two-Mumpower and Mangum was appointed to prepare a suitable communication to t. Mission of t. Presbyterians appreciative f. their kindness to us, and thanking them for sending Mr. Bedinger.
5. Stockwell was appointed Inspector of Mission Compound.

6. it was decided to buil a house for Mudimbe-Evangelist in t. vil. f. Lumarissa t. work to be done by t. Chief, under t. supervision f. t. Mission Builder-Stockwell.

7. It was decided to build a house for Lufaka-Evangelist by t. side f. t. church Wembo Niama is to build for us in his village.

8. Evangelistic Policy. it was decided to make Wembo Niama a station and create t. Lubefu Circuit composed f. t. vil. on t. new and old roads between Wembo Niama and Lubefu. Bush will have supervision of both, and Mudimbe be in charge f. Wembo Niama while Lufaka will take t. circuit-assistance being rendered by Mumpower and Stockwell -Local Preachers.

9. The change in t. shape f. t. Concession is to be reported to t. Belgian authorities at Lubefu and Lusambo-we not hav. exceeded t. 9 hectare granted.

10. School Work. mrs. Bush will open a school in Wembo Niama as soon as t. church and school building is finished. Giving two hours in t. morning, and having a class for men as well as boys.

II. Rate of Wages for Natives was fixed as follows :-

Evangelist-Elder-Mudimbe II francs. (Local preacher.)
" Lufaka 8 " (secry.)

Note. In their case I have promised in addition to One franc per week for rations to give for one year 2 francs. Mudimbe to get one franc and then two additional when he is at sufficiant expense for entertainment to justify it.

Teachers rate 4 francs per month and (for rations.
Assistant teachers a little help during t. year according to work done or service rendered.

Journal Feb. 10 cont.

Rate of Wages for Natives continued.

Box men to Lusambo and return 6 francs and tumbler salt at each end of t. line.

Hammock men 7 francs and salt.

Work men --4 francs with salt to the value of 2 francs.

Palaver w. t. Chief f. Lumarissa. Late in t. afternoon we went to t. vil. f. L. within 300 yds. and selected a site for houses for t. Evangelists and workmen. left t. build. f. same to t. Evangelists, but work to be pd. for by t. Miss Gave t. Chief a sack f. salt and 3 pieces f. cloth as a token f. friendship and also as a return for t. good will f. t. chief and people in t. securing f. land in their neigh bor hood. This after an explanation that we got t. Concess ion f. t. Belgian govern. and were under no obligation, but we did not as Christians desire to ~~xxxxxxxx~~ receive anything wh. originally belonged to t. people without expressing appreciation f. t. same.

Two Missionaries Licensed to Preach. Dr. D. L. Mumpower and John A. Stockwell were licensed to preach by a special Committee of my appointment--Rev. C. C. Bush and Rev. J. T. Mangum, brother Bush having been appointed Supt. of Evangel istic work, and in charge f. Wembo Niama station. Both are worthy men, and have been engaged in Lay preaching at home. Stockwell at Lake Charles, La. and Dr. Mumpower while Secy. f. t. Y. M. C. A. Medical Depart. Vander. Univ.

Steamer for the Mission. The remainder f. t. evening was sp spent in discussion f. t. advisibility f. building a

boat which cld. run on t. Lubefu river.

Arguments in favor f. a Steamer.

I. The time and cost f. overland transport fr. Lusambo.

2. The difficulty f. same in t. case f. heavy and bulky goods and equipment.

3. The impossibility f. t. Lapsley doing t. transport work during t. rainy season on account f. her being employed in service to Luebo.

4. The impossibility f. overland travel from Lubefu to Lusambo in case f. severe illness.

5. The service rendered t. A. P. C. M. on t. Lulua during t. dry season, and on t. Luby during t. wet season wld. entitle us to a reciprocal use f. t. Lapsley for transport from t. Pool to Bena Dibele as a base of supply.

Note.

I. Cost f. such a boat wh. shld tow a lighter for fght. and passengers- $ IO,000

2. This shld. include erection of magazines at Bena Dibele and Lubefu.

3. In any estimate f. expense there shd. be included t. sal. and outfit f. a Capt. for t. first yr.

The day has been a full one, and one which should make history for the M. E. C. M.

Journal.

Wembo Niama-- Wednesday Feb. II 1914. Rainy. Cool.

Workmen clearing t. grass from t. proposed sites for building on t. Concession.

Dispensary. Dr. Mumpower begins work in a grass hut to t. left f. t. x~~xxx~~ ~~xxxx~~ Gete dtat.

Leopard stalking. Sat up again for t. Leopard, John and I a straw hut near by, w. a kid tied to a stake, but t. L. failed to come.

Prayer. Mr. Bedingers prayer at Breakfast was strong, timely and effectual. he is a man f. God. These devotional hours w. t. missionaries have done me much good. I thank God for t. privilege f. association w. them.

First Gift for The Steamer.

The following was handed me by Rev. C. C. Bush:

Wembo Niama, Congo Belge, Africa
Jan. 30 1914.

Bishop W. R. Lambuth, M. E. C. M.
Congo Belge, Africa.

Dear Bishop Lambuth;-

Enclosed please find two and one half dollars ($2.50) given April 2, 1913 by the blind girls of the Y. M. C. A. in "The Virginia School for the Deaf and the Blind", Staunton, Va., as the contribution towards the building of a boat for the methodist Epispopal Congo Mission.

Trusting that you will accept this volunatary gift out of ~~the~~ their poverty, yet enriched by many ~~xxxxx~~ accompanying prayers for the new African Mission,

I am, Yours for service,
C. C. Bush.

Journal.

Native garments. It is raining in a regular tropical dow. pour. A no. f. women are passing who have been to t. fields or forest, for vegetables or wood. One has a long heavy pole for fire wood-another a basket f. corn on her shoulder a third a half bushel f. millet covered w. leaves-another five pine apples curiously wrapped in t. leaves f. t. canna and tied w. t. mcody. I urged them to come and sit on t. porch until t. rain was over. They declined on t. ground that they had no clothing to get wet. They were so well oiled that the water ran off as from t. back f. ~~xxxx~~ so many ducks.

A Dentist for the Congo. I have lost my thir filling, and nav broken [illegible] to th. Climate, rough meat, and possibly quinine nav account for it. There is no dentist this [illegible] t. Peal, and t. necessity for [illegible] ~~xxxxx~~ [illegible] have suffering from tooth ache. A dentist could easily [illegible] [illegible] direstible [illegible]

Wembo Niama.

Journal.

Friday--Feb. --13 1914.

Wembo Niama. Lv. at 10 A. M. after waiting 4 hrs. for men. start at last w. a remnant f. 32 porters, t. best having gone w. t. other caravans to bring up t. goods f. t. Miss. Good Bye. It was hard to take leave f. our missionaries after months f. close and delightful association. We had been together since Nov. 8 1913 t. date f. leaving Antwerp It is rare for 3 families to be associated so intimately and under such trying circumstances, and yet I do not know of a serious jar-not enough to stir or ruffle t. surface. After breakfast we lingered at t. table and had our usual service f. prayer and praise. I led t. prayer after commenting upon John 15 and 17, and commended them to God.

The great Master of us all had already fulfilled His promise to them, and they needed nought from me. I could only tell them of my love and confidence and remind them of His presence and power, and sustaining grace. It was a solemn hour, and yet my heart leaped w. joy because f. t. great work whereunto they had been called, far exceeding in privilege any work in t. home land or within t. gift f. t. home church.

May our Father in Heaven preserve t. precious life of dear little Elizabeth who has been so run down w. t. whooping cough contracted at Mukunji.

The last we say f. them as we ~~xxx~~ went down t. slope toward Mibangu was t. little group on t. verandah waving their hands at us.

Wembo Niama accompanied us to his vil. and seemed anxio to see us well on our way safely.

Malandola. In t. vil. we stopped at Mudimbes house and bade Malandola and her children Good Bye. A good woman and one who will I trust be of gt. comfort and help to them all Lufakas wife and children also were there.

Mudimbe and Lufaka. Mr. B. and I halted a few minutes to say a few words to t. evangelists upon whom so much of responsibility now rested. They seemed humble, thoughtful and to realize how necessary it was for them to be vigilent and praverful. We are happy in having these men, preserved to t. work.

Wembo Niama. walked w. us holding me by t. hand and insisted in going as far as t. end f. t. village wh. meant a 4 mile walk in all. His last act was to send a runner to a subchief ~~and~~ for 4 ~~fowls~~ fowls.

I stopped and told him to go no further, and asked him to care for our people. He said he wld. do it. Then pointing to t. sky I urged him to give his heart to God. He pointed up himself and gave a significant grunt wh. with them signified he wld. not forget. And so we left him standing ther in t. middle f. t. street w. his great vil. behind him, his record of blood written w. many dark tragedies, and his later life of manifest desire to be a better man. What comes of it all will largely depend upon our faithfulness as intercessors in his behalf. He is destined to suffer much on account f. his friendship for us. May there com a new life and a strong saving faith in God out of it all.

Journal. Feb. 13 1914.(cont.)

Character of Wembo Niama.

Great physical strength-ferocity when aroused-eagerness of a child- consciousness of power and authority- coupled with remarkable simplicity, and absence to a marked degree of superstitious fear for there was less "medicine " in his village than in any I visited in t. Congo.

His power and authority have been greatly diminished for some occult reason by the State during the last two years. he referred to it several times, and intimated that he knew t. source.

Nganyunga. We ar. here in an hr. after pass. thro. 2 small vil. The road excellent for walking or a bicycle. The Chief of this large and flourish. town met us- a middle aged man of fine presence, heavy beard, earnest eyes, but cruel ones and w. a searching gaze. Many new houses building. The st. must be 175 ft. very straight and kept scrupulously clean.

The Harem. He took us into his harem where he had many wive the first wife a wo. of unusual intelligence-really fine looking. I was much surprised. At first we thot. she was his mother and acosted her as such, she had so much force and dignity. That woman won for Christ wld. be a power. It is probable he has over 100 wives, some of them cicat. in intricate designs and patterns. Some of light copper, others dark coffee, but none black.

Shall write back to Bush to visit this vil. at t. earlie poss. day and make friends w. t. chief and his people.

Okitu Kende. Ar. 6.30 P.M. after marching from 10 o.c. without a stop to rest, but t. road was splendid. With a little repair a auto cld. travel it.

The Chief f. O.K. was absent and we camped out in his porch No gite dtape . Our men had fallen behind. We got nothing to eat until 9o.c. and were too tired almost to eat. Our lunch had been two bananas and a few raw peanuts.

No bedding. Our cots came up, but no bedding so Tom and I made ourselves as comfortable as possible in our day clothing, plus pyjamers, plus our rain coats and I put up my umbrella much to t. amusement f. t. others- but I was on t. outside and in t. draught.

Journal.

Tuesday--Feb.--17--1914.

Osadu Lv. for Kasongo Batatela 6.20 A.M.

Bedinger did not sleep well. Thot a leopard was in t. room and cried out loud enough to wake us all. It turned out to be rats, but is an illustration f. how t. incident at Wembo Niama cld. get on a strong mans nerves.

Hills many and hard today. We put two days march into one, and t. hills tested our vitality. I was never better in my life. Without boasting I do not believe there is a Bishop in our church who cld. make this trip without peril. They are not inured to hardship-and take no exercise.

Leopard met t. big chief f. Mukunji w. his many followers collecting taxes. he had a young leopard in an oval crate of round sticks. They caught him in t. forest.. he was very active, ran about like a cas rubbing against t. legs f. his keeper, but wld. upon t. slightest provocation show his teeth, w. rapidly expanding eyes w. fire in them like big opals-cruel and deadly. T. color was a milky yellow. T. chief wanted 300 francs. I offered 100 , but am glad he refused. He ate a chicken a day, and wld. have impoverished me by t. time we reached New York.

Fight bet. two men about their chiefs-Wembo Niama and Mulundo of Lubefu. T. latter called W.N. a bush-man. Bedinger had to rush in and separate them.

Mukunji t. chief of t. town f. t. same name is a giant. Stands 6.3 bare footed, and has a fine presence, but looks cruel. Had 5 drums-2 wooden-3 wood and skin on t. ends.

Anakoko. Rested here 2 hrs. and then pushed on.
Arrived at Kasongo Baaetela after dusk.
Guinea fowl to t. no. f. 30 were at roost in a tree not over 200 yds. fr. t. road, but I was so tired I did not have t. spirit to go after them w. t. gun.
Coast woman. Found a Coast wo. whose husband had died at Kataka Kombe occupying t. gete detape . She moved out f. one room and let us have t. other. Turned out to be a Wesleyan Methodist fr. Free Town. Was quite alone except for t. fifteen porters furnished by t. Company whom her husb. had served 18 mos. Had three large elephant tusks. He had been paid well or had been allowed to trade. Negroes are born traders.
Patience-Thou art a virtue. Had to wait three mortal hou before we got anything to eat.
Our greatest refreshment was the eve. prayer at the table after we had supped.

Journal. Clear-hot.

Wednesday--Feb.--18--1916.

Kasongo Batetela Lv. 6.30 Ar. Tambulanga 2.30 P.M.

Hard march-stat in a dense fogsome f. our men sat up all night around t. fire on t. front porch. This despite t. very hard day we had just passed. It is astonishing what t. native can stand and on a meager diet of millet and greens. Crossed hills -bogs-quagmires-some clear streams. The roads are a sad and significant comment upon t. Belgian administration.

A lovely spring. Tom found one near t. path in t. depths f. t. forest and filled our canteens.

Photo f. an immense tree w. roots like t. blades f. a gt. turbine wheel. Also f. a curious vine, flat but twisted like a gt. serpent, and suspended fr. two giantic trees.

Had to cross a no. f. streams on slippery logs--occasionally a vine stretched along to hold by.

The Second Wembo Niama caravan. over took it and t. 50 men loitering along, gathering forest nuts. They started 5 days in advance f. us, but had fooled their time away. What a picture f. life. How some men do throw away their opportunities. Would that I had t. time at t. disposal of some I know in t. U.S.

Nine f. our men quarrel about salt claiming more today when none is due them. They were salted Monday w. t. others These people are nothing but children. I wonder that poor Moses ever survived his troubles. His patience was monumental. Our porters get tired, hungry, cross quarrelsome. Their palaver wears out missionary nerves. Had to order them away fr. t. porch at Fambulanga.

Impatience. I fear we were scarcely less patient, for it seemed as tho. we wld. never get even one drop f. water w. wh. to refresh our faces, to say nothing abt. a cup f. tea. I shall insist that our missionaries be supplied when they travel w. a special canteen for drinking water, and a little oil stove by wh. water enough can be boiled in five minutes to furnish a hot cup f. tea. That w. a cracker wld. stay ones hunger until food can be prepaired. It is t. exhaustion from long waiting after excessive exercise that weakens.

Journal.

Thursady - Feb. 19 1914.

Fambulanga

Lv. 6 A.M. Arr. Bakanyanga 11.30

Rose 4.45 for a long days march - dense fog. Coffee - cold pattercakes and raw peanuts.

Crossed several heavy hills but not so bad as Jadnes.

Roads simply scandulous - fallen trees not removed for yrs. Climb over some and crawl under others. T. State shld. compell t. chiefs to keep these roads in repair.

Commissaire Sarolea tells me that a law has been passed tha where a native fails to pay his tax he must work t. roads two weeks. I hope some of them will fail if t. roads cannot be improved any other way.

Mpoia. Just beyond t. village we came to t. beautiful ave. of raphia palms. Perfect gothic arches, lofty pillars fluted and flying columns - ornamented as no gothic ever was by lovely ferns growing in wreaths and festoons. I was carried away by t. beautiful sight, and felt like shouting t. praises of God.

Panniers of Rice. met several wo. carrying full panniers on their heads w. t. heads of rice gracefully hanging over t. edges.

Primeval Forest. Along t. shore of t. Sankuru where t. path runs for miles is a forest of magnificent trees. Many were 4 feet in diam. 50 ft. frm t. ground. No limbs until that hight had been reached. With their rounded swelling trunks they impressed one w. power and majesty beyond words to express.

Corn and fields of rice acre upon acres stretch along t. river where t. forest has been cleared. The new ground resembles our own and is very productive. Trees are not girdled but burned, many still standing, and not a few resisting t. holocaust have begun to put out leaves again, so irresistable are t. forces of nature in this tropical zone. Man has a continuous fight on his hands, and frequently it is a losing one. T. rice is hill rice, and needs no irrigation. T. corn has large full ears, and is well developed. Sev [illegible]

Fetish or "medicine." Several times I came to "Medicine" where either t. stalks had been turned down and tied, or a vine had been carefully stretched along t. path overhead about 6 metres in length attached to wh. at intervals were little twisted objects - straw or vegetable poison to keep off intruders. [illegible]

Bakawanga. On top of a long hill was reached at 12 o.c. Here t. Evangelist was called up by drum from across the river. We rested two hours under a tree making a lunch of bananas and peanuts and at 2.30 started in a run for Lusambo to escape a storm. I was amaized at my strength and endurance after breaking t. record by making t. trip from Wembo Niama to Lusambo. The reception given us by Capt. and Mrs. McKinnon and t. natives who came to greet us was refreshing indeed, and how enjoyable t. comfort f. a bath clean clothes and t. evening meal prepared under t. direction of an American lady. Thank God for Missionary homes.

Lusambo. Journal. Fog- Clear and Hot. Rain

Friday--Feb. 20 1914.

Rose at 5.30 and attended Prayer in t. Shed at 6
Men largely in attendance-a few women. No boys here yet.
Mission policy. It is my conviction that we shd. go in for boys schools in villages, and at Stations for Boarding Industrial schools w. competant supervision. Worse than nothing if poor supervision. The R.C. Have as usual shown greater wisdom at this point. Teaching the people to sing & and pray is not enough. Work w. their hands-honest work is a matter of training the conscience and in building character wh. cannot be neglected.

Mr. Bedinger and I call on Dr. Massey and also try to secure passage for Luebo for Tom and myself by t. Luxembourg. Already full!

Spend t. day in writing to our Missionaries and to Dr. Morrison.

Hearing that the Westcott missionaries were sick and Dr. W. had completely lost his sight, I sent some delicacies and milk from our chop boxes. The Lord comfort and strengthen these faithful seldenying people.

Hemp Smoking. As we sitting on the porch after supper we heard a gt. outcry, and three men came running in t. dark gtly. excited -saying t. soldiers were pulling t. people out f. their houses and beating them. Messers B. M. and Capt. McKinnon went in haste to find that xx a man and wo. had been arrested for hemp smoking. T. Belgians are trying to put a stop to it.

Journal.

A Day on the Mission at Lusambo.

Sunrise Prayer-meeting in the church-shed.

Several standing at the front porch asking for rent.

Forest of poles at the gate-Wembo Niamas Bill carriers.

Man w. knee-joint disease crails up on the back porch.

Breakfast interrupted several times by natives.

Loaded the Wembo Niama caravan . salt-cloth-chop-and a sa[illegible]

ent 2 miles to Lusambo to consult Dr. Massey about a bad

torch, and other matters.

Engage passage on the S. S. Luxemburg for Luebo.

Go to Greek Portuguese store for nails.

Go to German store for goods and three glasses for salve.

Send box of food to sick missionaries at Inkongo.

Write several letters.

Go off special courier to Wembo Niama.

Special courier comes in from Luebo [illegible] mail

wh. was to be ansd.

Dinner interrupted several times by natives.

Outline . Belgian Congo Mission..

[illegible]

[illegible] only [illegible] meal.

Evening prayer at the table.

As we sat on the front porch a man rushed up out of the

darkness and said in gt. excitement -"The grand [illegible] are

arresting people in the village down by and carrying them

off to the block." Messrs DeCK. and Tom went to investigate

and I remained at the house. [illegible]

[illegible] Indian home, [illegible]

Lusambo. Journal. Fog.

Saturday--Feb. 20 1914.

Sunrise Prayermeeting. Over 150 present-nearly all men. The evangelist gave an exhortation on keeping t. law f. t. Govern. T. Mission wld. not protect evil doers-they must suffer t. consequences f. their misdeeds. T. people f. God were expected to behave themselves. He put t. matter to a vote and all assented readily. hemp smoking is very deleterious, It is a pity t. Govern. is not as particular about t. manufact. and use f. gin.

Mail from Lumbo Niama. The Courier brot. mail fr. our missionaries, and a splendid Report from Dr. Mummery to the Board of Missions. No mistake has been made in his selection. He gives an admirable summary of t. organization of t. Miss. and t. work wh. has been accomplished. Bush [illegible] about t. service f. t. preaching Sunday and says t. Chief was asked for two services on Sunday.

Langa Representative. Called on t. Commissaire M. Sarolea and presented him with a copy f. t. communication to t. Governor-General concerning Dr. D. L. Mummery. [illegible] by t. [illegible] March 25th. -our boat.

[illegible] Mr. Zemm presented me with a beautiful [illegible] skin wh. I gave to Tsh. has been very anxious f. [illegible] I have found t. Germans uniformally kind.

Journal.

Lusambo- Sunday--Feb. 22 -1914. Cloudy-hot.

Washingtons Birthday - as t. yrs. ~~pss~~ pass I feel t. more thankful for this gt. figure in our history whose character has been such an asset to succeeding generations. I have no sympathy w. those who decry his character and ridicule his ability. It is a cheap sort of criticism th. reflects upon those who indulge in it.

Bedinger and Missions. Had a long talk w. B. abt. t. book his mission has requested him to write giv. a hist. f. t. A. P. C. M. He will be a pains taking author, and is open to suggestion.

Service at 9 a.m. led by Capt. A. C. McKinnon. Preached abt. Lazarus. Did not seem to have liberty, but I cld. not understand much. [illegible] Luxembourg [illegible] during t. sermon, and Bedinger had to go to Lusambo on his wheel to secure [illegible]. Seemed to disturb [illegible] Sabbath, but there was no help for it.

Good Bye. At t. close f. t. service said Mr. and Mrs. McK [illegible] by [illegible] boat in hammocks [illegible]. This [illegible] have been [illegible] and [illegible], and [illegible] kind [illegible] Blessings upon them.

[illegible] 2 p.m. a large crowd [illegible] upon t. beach [illegible] t. Commissaire and his staff. All [illegible] Lusambo [illegible], and t. military in dress parade. [illegible] sight-[illegible] that t. natives enjoyed [illegible] t. fact [illegible] meant [illegible] subject [illegible] colonial [illegible].

Journal.

Sunday-Feb. 22 1914 (cont.)

Inkonga. Reached Inkonga at 6 P.M. and anchored for the night. Mr. [illegible] came over in a canoe to fix flowers for Madame Sorelle and urged me to go and spend the eve. and see Mrs. V. who has not been well. I found her suffering fr. enlarged [illegible], the distress fr. pressure against the heart. The Evening meal with those good people was a delight. They so appreciated the visit—rare to them I suppose. They brought as a rarety some fruit cake which [illegible] in a sealed can. I was deeply touched. A number of the school asked permission to come and sit on the floor—including their evangelist, and a box of letters to send to them which was greatly appreciated by the natives who are always ready to share their mite with us.

The simplicity of the old—the fervor of their salutations—and the directness of their pray-ers for the coming of a change in the Old Roman in turn, impressed me deeply. Their tender and [illegible] mind of missionaries and [illegible] [illegible] the leaders. [illegible] have [illegible] touch [illegible] and [illegible] time, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Inkongambunda. It was a very [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] permit me to return alone as it was rather risky. The canoe was large, and the crew small, but either [illegible] lacking the skill of the Upper Congo men or the current was too powerful, and the oars broken. I hardly have had more sense of insecurity. We ran under trees, thro the rank grass, and attempt to paddle against a strong current [illegible] other

until I made sure we did. capsize. In the mean time Mr. [illegible] was discussing some theological point and seemed oblivious of it all. I had little interest in theology just then and more in how we did. swim out if we capsized. We crossed in safety, and I pacened his return in much solicitude until he was carried into the dark night and all I did. was to commend him to God.

Independent missions. I have never been favorably impressed by them, and the Secretaries of Boards have not favored them, but I would not condemn. They have at least given us some beautiful lessons in self denial, and in simple child-like faith.

Beautiful Faith. Mrs. Jessup told me of a native Christian who was in the high grass near the village and met a wild buffalo-one of the most dangerous of the animals. Now knowing that it is worse than impossible to escape it stood still and commenced repeating what it said he had heard Jesus say, that if it be Thy will from this wild animal's [illegible] [illegible] was as much as if the entreated Jesus and he knew he heard. He had [illegible] a vision, [illegible] [illegible] by [illegible] in his [illegible] save him [illegible] [illegible] the child.

Faith and [illegible] adventure. In crossing the river, the [illegible] [illegible] Fascinated by the lower air birds [illegible] from the canoe [illegible] fish brought them up much by leaping into the boat. [illegible] jumped into his chair.

Journal.

Sankuru River-S. S. Luxembourg-Lond.-Feb.23 1914.

Current swift. We steamed down rapidly and reached Bena Dibele at 2 P.M. after passing several Company's posts. M. Jules Lardot-Chef de Poste came aboard and went down river for a day and night for trouble among the Bakuba. He is a gentleman, very French, and one whom it was happy to have at so important a centre.

Daisys Birth-day. Born in 1858 she is 56 and has been my wife more than half her life, for we were married in 1877. I thank God for my wife, her love and her ministry to me, our children and to others all these years. More and more as the years go by, do I learn to appreciate her, and with more feel my unworthiness of such a wife. Have written her a long letter today, but how much better would I enjoy being with her on her birthday and tell her. I feel in my heart [illegible].

Alphabetic in the Congo Belge.

Boma---19

Matadi.....87

Kimpese.....470

[illegible].....298

Kwamouth.....323

Basongo.....398

Luebo.....424

Luluabourg.....[illegible]

Lusambo.....487

Pania-Mutombo.....527

Lib[illegible].....[illegible]

[illegible]mbo Niama.....

Kindu.....[illegible]

Kanda-Kanda.....[illegible]

T[illegible].....822

[illegible].....[illegible]

[illegible].....972

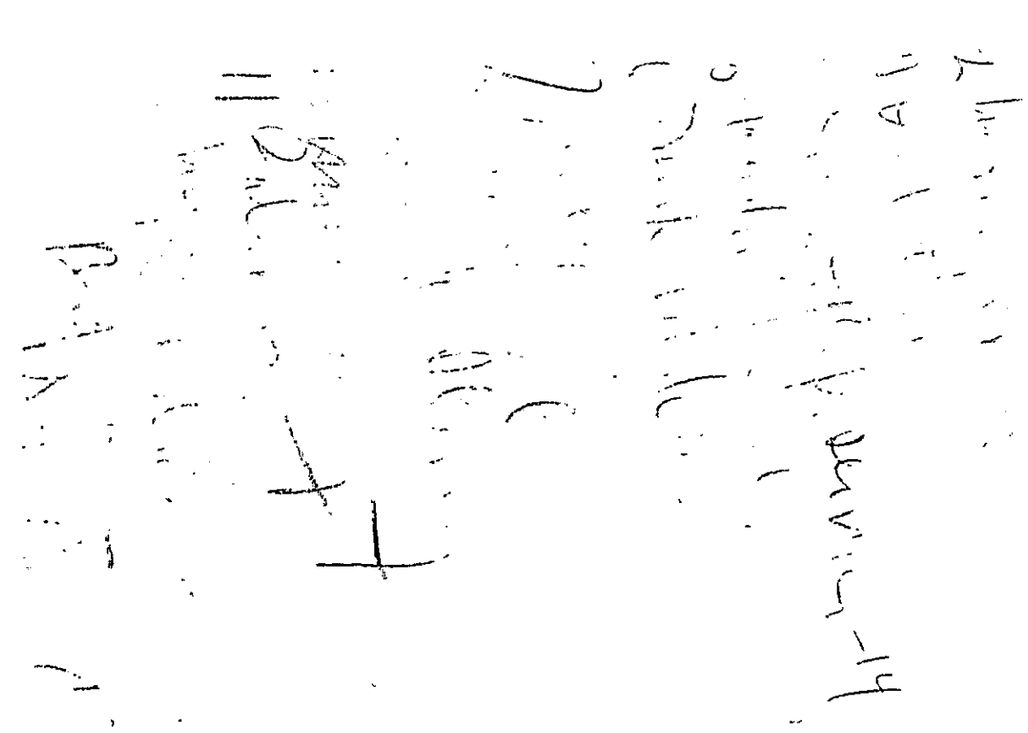
[illegible].....112

Mlle [illegible] école [illegible]

4.

13

14



Journal. Fog- Col.

Sankuru River-S. S. Luxembourg-Wed. Feb. 25 1914.

The Kingdom of God. Had a long talk . Tom about the Col. Lectures. I am such a fully ex anxious that they shd. be a mat contribut. to the church and the Cause of Missions.

The Church is not measur. up to her obligat. nor is she to his privilege. Neither am I, and the work of reform must begin in my own heart first. it is useless otherwise to hope for a pro agenda wh. may convince others.

The spirit of commercialism, of materialism deadly and pernicious pervades the atmosphere of our country and of the Kingdom. We depend upon church machinery and upon numbers rather upon the spirit of God. Our most vigorous young men are not giving themselves over to God and to His ministry. Why?

We are the indispensably prayer has been lost, and we [illegible] power. Sure mightily in my desire to God [illegible] Spirit, and [illegible] the Fountain of Life. [illegible] gifts. May I be filled [illegible] Fish [illegible] many fish, [illegible] and saving for His [illegible] bring a number [illegible] be seen.

[illegible] Sankuru reached at 12.2[illegible] [illegible] Bassoko [illegible] I [illegible]. Sa[illegible] very ix [illegible] the Bassoko [illegible] bank.

Talks [illegible] Cannibals and taking not s. a surrep-tiv[illegible] b[illegible]k.

Journal.

Heavy fog.

Sankuru River-- Thrusday--Feb. 26 1914.

Preminence of Christ. My morning reading in Colossians. How wonderfully the Apostle brings out the headship of Jesus Christ, the only wise God.

Commissaire Sarolea. Had a long talk with him about the methods of work adopted in developing the Congo. He favors schools for girls and women, as well as boys. Some of the former have been neglected. I feel more convinced than ever that we should bring a number of women to carry on such work. French. Tom and I take a French lesson from M. These Belgians are very obliging, and are not always the selfish as they are represented to be. Think how I might have enlarged my education to an extent of being able to converse readily w. French and Germans.

Tropical Rain Storm. **While at dinner a fearful wind and rain storm burst upon us. Had to distincontinue until 3 o.c. It literally poured, and was very dangerous for we cought out in t. middle f. t. river.**

A Prayer.

O, Lord Jesus, thou art full of compassion-th same yesterday, today and forever. I may lose touch with social humanity, Thou never. Renew in me any deadened sensibilities [illegible] mirror of [illegible]-The readiness to bestow than which makes no reckoning for may be human to receive, but it is divine to give.

S. S. Luxembourg. Journal. Some fog-cool.

Friday--Feb. 27--1914.

Lulua River, entered t. mouth f. t. river 10.30 after some time at a wood sta. on t. Kasai.

French lesson. M. Ver Geynst is doing us a gt. favor by teach. us French and we are making fine progress.

Luebo. Ar. 4 P.M. and went immediately to t. Mission. Dr. Morrison met us and took us to Mr. Martins where we are to be entertained. he turned out f. his room and insisted upon my taking it. Another illustration of t. generous hospitality accorded us. Mr. Martin none t. less so, taking my hand at t. supper table after he had prepared tea upon our arrival, and saying it is a pleasure and a benediction to us all to have you here. The blessing I am sure is upon us, for I do not feel worthy of such attentions from these consecrated missionaries.

Mutilated hand. While sitting on t. porch a native came up w. a mutilated arm, t. hand having been cut off well above t. wrist, and ugly scar showing wh. indicated a ragged wound and one wh. must have been a long time healing. A sad and tragic reminder of "Red Rubber."

Leopards. The conversat. at supper turned on leopards, and native courage. Dr. Coppedge told f. a man who came to him for treat. who had been attacked by a leopard while hunting His gun missed fire, when t. enfuriated beast sprang upon him. His only defence was his knife wh. qhile he held the head f. t. leopard tight bending his neck backwards so

so the animal cld. not grip him w. his jaws, he kept jab-ib
t. ~~km~~ hunting knife into him until he fell mortally wound-
ed, but not before t. leopard had lacerated him terribly
w. t. claws on his hind feet. T. native is no coward when
in a fight w. weapons he knows how to use.

Supper at Mr. Martins w. Messrs Hillhouse, Arnold, Vinson,
Coppedge, Daumery and Morrison was a delightful reunion es-
pecially w. t. presence f. Mr. and Mrs. A. H. Setzer just
arrived fr. Belgium and fresh fr. t. Training School.
Thank God for t. fellowship made possible in Christ Jesus.

Luebo. Journal. Clear hot.

Sunday Feb. 29 1914.

Rose early -read Scientific Faith by Howard Agnew Johnston. A stimulating discussion of Faith fr. a new standpoint. It may help me on my Cole Lectures.

Monkey Park. Eight o.c. went w. Mr. Motte Martin and Mr. Vincent to t. Mission on t. other side f. t. riv. xxxx where Mr. and Mrs. Stevens are living.

Concession. I hectare on hill. Forest leared but monkeys still play abt. in t. trees. House built by Mr. Wilde being replaced by new one under construction.

Church best I have seen. Tall posts 21, short side posts 14, short end poles or posts 8 . Inclined floor-say 2 ft. Converging aisles- settle benches-floor beaten hard and free fr. dust. Good railing fence around to keep goats out. Strong roof, malala thatch, plenty f. nkodi tied abt. rafters. Seats abt. 400 -w. aisles 500. Present 149 of these 72 wo. and girls.-unusual.

Service. Held by Martin-I spoke giving a message fr. Yembo Niama. Collection good. These people are liberal.

Dinner w. Mr. and Mrs. A. H. Setzer on Luebo side. An excellent couple. They will make good missionaries. Are optimistic, love their work and the people. She is quite musical, and has a good voice. Both fr. t. Training School- my children. I feel proud of them and very thankful.

Capsizing of The First Lansley. Mr. Martin gave some particulars . He was on his first journey up fr. t. Pool. Difanda went to meet him, also his present cook was along.

Mr. Vass was Captain, and Mr. Slaymaker was on t. bow w
Vass. T. boat got caught in a swirl as they were making
for t. middle f. t. river or away fr. t. bank for a quiet-
er part f. t. stream. Engines were tod weak. Vass had call
ed t. attention f. t. Committee to it more than once.
Boat was cought side ways, capsized and turned turtle.
Vass scrambled over t. rail and got on t. bottom f. t. boat
and gave orders to such men as were able to help others,
or cld. swim ashore and cut nkodi and return to make fast
to bow and stern. Slaymaker was never seen ~~again~~ again.
Probably a crocodile got him. Martin went under more than
once. Was not a good swimmer. Was cought several times by
drowning men, but managed to extricate himself fr. their
grip. One man held him under until he nearly lost consc
iousness. Finally got free and cought a wicker chair he had
bought at Tenerriffe. Did not want to buy it, but some
one urged him to do so, and it saved his life. He floated
down around a bend in t. river. Vass sent men down in the
canoe paddling w. their hands and rescued him. One man al-
ways refers to it as a miracle that in t. strong- raging
current f. t. Congo they cld. be given strength to paddle
w. their hands. and thus rescue him and others.
A chicken coop caused t. death f. several because f. their
frantically trying to get on top. Had they been content to
simply hold on w. one hand they might have been saved.
T. most trying experience was t. march for 7 hrs. bareheade
except for leaves to Kwamouth. They had to wade many streams
full f. crocs going. Belgian charged $15000 to raise the

Journal.

Sunday March I (cont.)

Lapsley, but afterwards reduced t. fig. to $3000 after much haggling. T. condition f. t. cargo and missionary goods in t. hold was awful by t. time t. boat reached Leo. It almost " broke up t. town." t. stench was so gt.

Medical Missions. Had a l,ng talk w. Dr. L. J. Coppedge on t. preparation f. a book on Medical Miss. He suggested the following:-

I.- Scriptural Authority and Command.
2.- Christ the First Medical Missionary.
3.- Charities of the Early Church, especially to t. sick.
4.- Some Great Medical Missionaries.
5.- What a Medical Missionary shd. expect to accomplish.
6.- The Type of a man to be a Medical Missionary.
7.- Medical Missions of Today.
8.- The Influence of Med. Missions-direct and indirect.
9.- The Medical Missionary t. first to give Modern Science to several Nations.
IO. Diseases discovered and other pioneer work done.
Manson a medical missionary.
II. How many more are needed?
The Christian-The Man-The Physicianary-The Gentleman.

Sunday School Hour. 2.30 P?M. The hr. was given me in wh. to give an outline f. our journey to Wembo Niama and t. opening f. t. Mission. Had an inspiring audience f. over 900 men, women, and children. Dr. Morrison. Some of t. people were visibly affected, and wrapt attenti,n was given throughout.

I made three points:-

~~xxS~~

I.- Thankfulness to God for Salvstion thro. Jesus Christ.

2.- The Power of the Gospel to transform lives of men.

3.- The Power of the Constraining Love of God in Christ to impell saved men and women like Mudimbe and Malandola to give their homes and go to the rigions beyond to carry the Gospel.

The evangelists to t. no. of a score or more gahtered round me at t. close and expressed their gratitude to God for such a wonderful beginning of work among t. Batetela. I had told of narrow escapes fr. fire, flood, and leopards and how in addition to Wembo Niama who proposed to bu ld us a school and church in his village, three chiefs had come or sent messengers in the twelve days we were there ~~asking~~ extending a welcome and asking for the establishment of work in their villages. Behold, verily, the Hand of the Lord

~~TOMS~~ Sermon. The day closed w. a good fr. Tom on "I am t. Light of t. World." Jesus t. gt. Teacher-Citizen- Friend.

Luebo. Journal. Rain-thunder-cool.

Monday- March- I 1914.

Letters to Lusambo and Wembo Niama by special courier. Kadima came in much hurt becuase of things said about his conduct at Wembo Niama. I assured him the palover was ended, and he must now go to work, take what was assigned him and redeem himself.

Hillhouse and his platation.

Belgian Gov. gave him an order for 100 hectare or 249 acres. It is down t. river from Luebo, and is being leared. T. native plan for clear. better he thinks than ours. They cut and burn gradually leaving enough trees to utilize, and enough logs to rot and keep t. ground fertilized.

Labo at 5 francs a month and 1 franc a week for salt is expensive. Men on t. mission spoiled by t. noon rest for meal and school etc. Prefers men he has picked up on t. out side who have not been under a mission Kapita.

Costs 3.5 franc to hew out a board 7 ft. long. t costs only 1 franc a board at Lusambo where t. men go themselves to t. forest and furnish t. hewn board ,or in other words by t. job. This confirms t. statement by t. Belgian offiver on t. Luxembourg.

Cattle He peopses to get a yoke of oxen for hauling. Cost a bout 500 francs.

Cotton. Has planted two varieties of cotton fr. t. States. Some fr. Ga. and Sea Island cotton fr. Virginia. T. latter is doing well. Staple f. native cotton short, but fair. Sweet potatoes have done well. Rice is chean, but cant

be expoted -freight prohibitive. T. Gov. imports rice fr. Europe to Boma!

Saw Mill. He thinks of ordering a saw mill costing $1050 in t. U.S. or laid down here $2000 . It wld. pay for itself Might be transported to Bena Dibele or to Lusambo by water.

Hunting w. Dogs. Mr. H. says he has found t. natives hunting w. dogs. To obviate t. difficulty f. not barking they fasten a gourd w. beans, or a bolok of wood hollowed out and having beans in side wh. rattle sufficiently to enable them to locate them and t. game. T. block is tied under t. body. I saw a fat yellow dog for sale in t. market for a feast-cost 10 to 12 francs. About 2 rys. old.

Children rarely punished. On e f. t. miss. at Mutoto sapped a child for disobediance and every wo. in t. school left and not one wld. return.

Child Mourned. by father by running amuck. He burned 20 houses and killed one man, cutting his head off and tossing it into t. hole where his child was buried said "Now xxxxx my heart will have rest." He is now in prison awaiting trial for murder.

Romanists. At Luluaburg they had a prison and dark chamber in wh. to punsish children. Kept several three days on bread and water, and were reported by t. Judge at Lusambo and he was called to Boma while we were there to give an account of himself.

Native revenge. The Negro as a rule does not harbor a spt. f. revenge. But some time since a C.K. man killed a chief by kicking him in t. pit of his stomach. After doing his

best to recucitate him he failed and said t. chief was dead. The natives sprang upon him ,and after tying him se curely w. vines, they plucked out his beard, eye brows, cut off his ring finger, castrated him, and then took him into t. forest near a stream where they arranged a table w. his own dishes and having a feast made him wait upon t. tat ble. Then tying him to a tree t. mother f. t. chief struck him on t. head w. t. first blow after he was slowly dis- patched and eaten. Horrible.

Luebo. Fog.

Journal.

Wednesday-March 4 1914.

Spent t. morning in mak. notes w. Ton at t. type-writer on Presby. Missions as brot. out in a file f. t. Kasai Herald Mad Man. Gt. excite. all day over a crazy fellow who threatened to run amuck. Rushed at Mr. Martin who was surveying brandish. a long rusty knife. Careered about him, crouched like a leopard, prepared for a spring, yelled like a wilds Indian, beat his wife who is within two weeks of full term, and cut up jack generally. Tried to get t. chief to put him in custody. He either was afraid of t. man or f. his friends, probably f. both. Had to send across t. river for t. State officer. One came w. five soldiers. T. man hid and for 4 hrs. cld. not be found.

Unexpected kindness. Mr. M. sent some lemonade and cake in t. middle f. t. afternoon by t. boys to t. officer. it touched him deeply. Said it was unusual and unexpected. The sad fact is, there is very little altruism among t. Belgian Dr. Coppedge who is held in high esteem by them, and who nursed scores thro. severe attacks of fevers etc. has never more than once or twice found a Belgian who offer to sit up all night w. another, and that has been true as well f. t. priests. Sad commentary upon Romanism and t. s. it fosters. Like Buddhism its doctrine is based on merit pure and simple wh. gives room for t. rankest growth f. selfishness.

Tied w. Vines. Hearing a gt. out cry at dusk and not find. Messrs Morrison and Coppedge

I ran stick in hand to see what I do for them. Found them in t. midst f. a big crowd trying to get them to handle t. mad man carefully now that they had caught and tied him w. vines.

Prayer Meeting. I led taking t. Miracle of the Loaves. Come apart and Rest awhile. Urged t. need for a busy miss- f. time for absolute quiet, if they had to arrange between them for alternate days or half days.

Perils f. t. Miss. in Africa.

1.- becom. a spent force.

2.- Losing poise and selfcontrol.

3.- Impatience, even tempers wh. discount one w. t. native

4.- Blunted sensibilities in t. midst f. f. so much brutish shameless, immorality.

5.- Neglect f. hours wh. must be giv. to prayer in secret and to communion w. t. giver f. t. read f. Life.

Lansley returned fr. t. Pool today-2P.M.

Congo has fallen 13 ft. and t. Kasai risen 9 ft.

Luebo. Dense fog until 8 A.M.

Journal.

Thursday--March-5, 1914.

Sunrise Prayer Meet. over 200 present.

Survey of Village going on by Mr. Martin.

I suggest t. reserva. f. 25 acres for a college wh. will be needed in t. next 25 yrs. T. limita. and regula. f. t Blegian govern. are such that it is next to impos. to secure property, and yet land is in abundance every where.

The Govern. after every is sd. by way f. extenuation is

I.- Narrow and selfish in its administrat.

2.- It is hampered by tradition.

3.- It is jealous of foreingners, and possible encroachments

4.- It is sensative and jealous of prerogative.

5.- It has no continuity of policy.

6.- Its enforced economy hampers its officials at every turn, and prevents t. securing of capable men.

7.- Its alliance w. a State church is a mill stone about its neck.

8.- Its officials of the second grade are uneducated, uninformed, illiberal, immoral, mercenary and have no genuine interest in the development of t. country or people save as they are compelled to carry out t. policy of t. colonial administration.

The foregoing grew out f. a conversat. at t. table this morn. and fr. personal observat.

Incompetance or Deliberate malice.

2 P.M. Since writ. t. above I learned

First that t. Chef de Poste

gave orders to arrest and detain over night Mr. Martins man whom mr. H. was using in t. survey and had told to go and inform t. Chef or his representative where both t. Chief and t. mad man were hiding. The man was thrown in bloc and held there all night-his wife came crying this morning asking that she be permitted to take a little food to her husband and wanting to know for what crime or misdemeanor he had been arrested. The man was set free only after a note from Dr. Morrison requesting it.

Second. The wife of the Mad man was advised to go to her brothers house where she cld. be protected, and fed, her condition not admitting of her being neglected. The State has just arrested her brother"for carrying her off ".

This Belgian justice. It is enough to discourage the stoutest hearted. There is absolutely no guarantee of safety for any native. To do right and obey the laws gives no assurance of being left alone . The people are in a constant state of unrest, and begin to blame the missionaries for being somehow responsible for these blunders and insults.

Third. Since writing t. above again a complaint. t. chief f. t. Zamo vil. came to t. Chief to ask permission to go to Lulabura to attend t. mt. Zamos funeral and was beaten on t. face and told to go back home and get carriers. Such treat. serves to embitter t. native against t. ruling power and all white men.

Luebo. Journal.

Thursd. Mch. 5 cont.

Ancestral worship.

Went at 3 P.M. w. Mr. Motte Martin to t. Baluba village rear f. t. where he has been surveying. Here he showed me a native thatched hut, mud walls occupied by a family that closely observed ancestral rites

Path . A lit. path six inches wide was disernable fr. t. high grass to t. side and rear f. t. hut.

Straw Cone. One to t. R. f. t. path w. a small openning for t. spt. to rest in as he made his journey if he was tired.

Straw cone No. 2 Smaller and not more than 6 in. high. An offering f. chumbi, rice, placed here fr. time to time and occasionally t. bld. f. a fowl sprinkled upon t. ground , t. offering and t. straw. This both to feed and to propiate t. spt. T. form f. t. offering not disturbed, but t. essence taken out by t. spt.

Crooked Tree. Upon t. L. f. t. Spt. path we found t. remains f. a little dwarfed tree hardly larger than a good sized shrub. It was misshapen , ragged, low and bent so that t. broken ~~xxxxx~~ end pointed to t. door f. t. house. This represented t. sp . f. t. Grandmother f. t. wife f. t. man who lived here. Just under t. extending limb was an earthen pot buried to t. rim in t. ground. T. rim or edge was colored red and yellow alternately, and t. pot was filled w."medicine" over wh. leaves f. a certain tree had been strewn. Near by was a little tree t. name f. wh. I did not ascertain, but wh. had been planted there- it looked

liked a geraneum f. several yrs. growth. In this was supposed to reside t. spt. f. t. Grandmother.

The Mound. An ancestral mound not more than 10 inches high stood almost in front f. t. house and about 20 paces off. Under it in t. ground had been buried a goats horn, filled w. "medicine." Over this earth had been heaped in an oblong mound, and upon t. mound fresh leaves had been placed on top f. withered leaves giving several layers. Upon t. top f. t. fresh leaves a piece f. red sandstone weighing 2 or 3 lbs. This probably only to keep t. leaves in place. Over all a basket oval in shape w. bottom f. wh. had been worn out. It served t. same function as t. stone. Fresh leaves are added at t. new moon, at wh. time prayer is offered, and at such other times as may be necessary when going to market to sell food stuff, or to a palaver wh. involves important interests, or on a hunting expedition, or when a fight is on- all these to secure good sales effective palavers, big game or a successful encounter. The prayer may be as follows: O ancestral spirit, Father. be with me as I go, keep evil and hurtful spirits from my path, and from overcoming me. If I take t. poison cup help me to withstand and come out victorious.

Near this was another straw cone for rest and food, while on t. one side f. t. ancestral mound was a palm tree and on t. other a stump about four feet high.

Note.

A chicken is oft. killed - t. bld. put in a gourd or pot t. chick. cut up, t. fam. gather abt. t. ancest. tree or straw cone and they are sprinkled w. bld. by t. father or

Journal.

Thurs. March 5 (cont.

Ancestral Worship (cont.)

or by t. oldest memb. f. t. fam. who represents t. father and acts as priest.

T. chicken is afterwards cook and eaten, or occasional left on t. ground to be eaten by t. dogs.

Note 2 A member f. t. fam. who has become a Xn. is discounted because f. refusal to join t. circle in t. act f. worship -an insult to t. ancestral spt. If any untoward event happens, they are made responsible .

Note 3. Nvidi is t. name f. t. tree, and t. name of God -Nvivi Mukulu - t. creatime or procreative spt. Literally-"The old one" or"The old old one. "

Note 4. T. spt. f. t. grandmother in t. Nvivi is supposed to be t. protective genius f. t. wife-her granddaughter. She is kept virtuous, and true to her husband, and to her children and home. If a man destroys this Nvidi it increases t. entire fam, and his wife. he say he no longer cares for t. purity of his wife or his fireside.

Note 5. T. hands are frequently clapped in t. act f. prayer to attract t. attention f. t. spt.

Note 6. At t. birth f. a child a tree is planted near t. ancestral mound ,if there be one. This tree is called t. Nvidi and is inseperably bound up w. t. childs welfare.

Note 6.- T. old men f. t. vil. gathered abt. Mr. Martin and sd. " Three times have we pulled up or destroyed t. Nvidi and three times have we suffered. The young men may follow you, and adopt your customs, but ours are better for us.

" The firstt time we destroyed t. Nvidi t. wife of one f. our elders died. The second time a mother and her baby died. The third time three children died, and we cannot go any father. We are afraid to do it."

Note 7.- When Mr. Martin first came he was active in destroying or in causing t. destruction f. t. fetish. So much bad luck, and misfortune was attributed to it that he became more careful. For example he urged a Xn. wo. to destroy t. Nvidi in her yard. She did so, and within three days her child died. T. nheathen neighbors ascribed it to t. evi spts. who had been offended.

Note 8.- From t. time t. Nvidi has been interfered w. a person begins to wither up, and will sicken and die. A medicine man must be found who has a stronger medicine or a witch doctor who can fasten t. crime upon some one in t. village who must submit to t. ordeal.

Luebo. Cloudy-Hard rain -night.

Journal.

Friday- March 6 1914.

Prayer Meeting 6 A. M. 203 despite t. very hard rain to last moment.

Elders Meeting. Weekly to report t. cases before them .

I.- Preparation for Communion wh. comes ev. other month.

Prayer-fasting-examination-sifting f. members.

2.- Ist. Case-Wo. mar. a memb. both Luluas wh. tribe has peculiar marriage cust. and gives much troubme.

T. mother f. t. wo. selects another man sev. mos. after t. mar. and induces her daughter to leave her husb. all for t. sake f. another dowery. As t. wife has been guilty f. adultery t. Elders advise her expulsion fr. t. church -she having refused to listen to counsel.

2nd.- Case. Evangelist sent to Mototo wld. attend Normal class for evangelists. Referred to McKee for facts.

3rd. Case- List f. members under suspension-some to be restored upon confession before t. church.

4th. Case- Man whose wife committs adultery and returns to her Father. He refuses to return dowry saying he has eaten it up" What shall t. husband do, as some time has elapsed and he wants to get another wife ? Decision f. t. elders to wait until t. unfaithful wife is about to be married to another man, then t. elders will make a claim for repayment f. dowry, and insist that t. bridegroom shall hand t. dowry over to t. first husband instead f. to ~~hm~~ t. brides father .

Inturruptions f. a missionary.

Dr. Morrison was interrupted w. 4 notes and 3 palavers during t. 45 min.

Sequal to t. wedding last night.

T. Chef de poste who seems bent upon doing all t. mischief he can, and really seems possesed arrested t. several friends f. t. bridegroom who had come all t. way fr. Milanche to rejoice w. him, and having throwm ropes around their necks had them led off to carry boxes. for t. State.

Drs. Morrson and Coppedge visit t. Commissaire and lay t. doings f. t. past few days before him.

Notes of A Letter of the A. P. C. M.
to the Nashville, Committee.

I.- Additional Equipment for the Printing Department.

2.- An iron lighter to be towed along side the Lansley.
  I. Carrying salt in steamer injures it.
  2. With increased transport the extra ten tons are needed.
  3. On top of cargo in lighter wood can be carried.
  Cost see Capt. Scott. $1000.

3.- Saw mill and Plainer.
  With increased building would be both an economy of time and money. After building is finished the plant could be used in industrial work.
  Cost laid down at the Pool about $ 2200.

4.- Reenforcements.
  Two physicians, at once, ultimately four.
  Three trained nurses, at early date.
  Stenographer.
  Superintendent for Training School. Mr. Stegall.

5.- Evangelistic missionaries.
  Five we come at once, [illegible] are at Aden, [illegible]

6.- French Teachers.

Luebo. Journal. Fog Clear Rain in Eve.

Monday March 9 1914.

The Crane and Pig Palaver.

Quite a hearty laugh at t. breakfast table over the further developments f."Cranes Pig Palaver." It seems that on his way to Mutoto last week, Mr. C. met a xm man driving a pig to Luebo. T. pig was as usual in other parts f. t. world stubborn. He became exhausted and refused to go at all. C. was sorry for both t. man and t. pig, so in a moment f. indiscretion advised him to kill t. pig and take t. meat to t. owner as t. pork was to be sold in t. market. This was done and in due time t. driver reached Luebo and reported to t. owner. T. latter was very wroth and demandedhis pig.alive and whole. T. driver said t. Missionary advised me to kill him and bring t. parts to you saying he wld. die before we cl d. get to Market.and " You know we always take t. advice f. t. gr at white chief"

" Yes, t. owner replied "We take their advice when it is good, and when it suits us." Which was very true. "Now it does not suit me to have a dead pig, and I want him alive or xxxxxx 64 francs-t. full price f. a large pig. T. other offered him 16 francs . but as rejected t. offer especially as he wld. not produce t. head wh. he had eaten on t. road as his perquisite for going to t. trouble of butchering t. animal.

Twice t. owner had been to Dr.M. to make his party. Mr. Crane had explained in vain that t. pig was at deaths door, and had fincll to turn t. palaver over to Dr. Cornwed ge.

T. irate owner was not content w. referring t. matter. He was busy drumming up witnesses all along t. road several days journey to prove t. pig was able to travel. These fellows were coming in by twos and threes for several days until there was quite a company. Of course all were hungry and expected to be fed, so that by the time t. pig dispute was settled there will be nothing left f. t. pig. The more he disappers, t. more insistant t. owner that t. driver ate him all up, and t. missionary was responsible. One man in t. crowd to t. amusement f. all suggested that according to ancient custom anything that died in anothers hand on t. road shd. be dried in t. sun to ~~prove~~ prove t. owner no part f. it had been taken away, and they did wrong in failing to dry t. carcase f. t. pig on t. spot. T driver this wise acre said ought to have known better, but as to these missionaries, "Every body knew that the younger ones were fools. No man could be expected to hav wisdom in a strange country until he had some age."

A Chief beaten. During t. afternoon a chief f. t. Zapo Zapo came. Those peo. had gone to Luluaburg to t. funeral f. t. gr. Chief Zapo. T. Chef de Poste at Luebo made a requisition for three porters. He cld. not get any of his own men, but secur three f. another vil. and went over to t. Poste w. them when he was beaten on t. face until he cld. hardly chew because he did not bring his own men.

Two Women arrested. Soldiers were sent by t. Chief to bring the porters. They hid, and their wives were being

Journal. March 9 1914 cont.

rushed to t. bloc then they appealed to T. missionaries What cld. they do? This was not a question f. religious rights under treaty. It was a Government interfering w. t. rights f. its own subjects as far as there were any rights accorded t. natives. at all. We had to leave t. matter where it was advising t. chief to go and report to t. Chief. He sd. if I go I will certainly be beaten, but t. reply was " If you do not go, you will be beaten and thrown into prison where you will probably lie for months. "

Belgian Prisons. T condition f. t. Lusbo prison is so bad that t. authorities are not willing Dr. Coppedge shd. visit it. There are no sanitary conveniencies f. any kind. Men are herded like cattle, and few survive many months.

T prisoners get little to eat save what is brot. by t. relatives and friends, and a large portion f. that is taken by t. soldiers.

Man dead As we were going over t. river to t. Commissaire's for dinner we were told by a chief that one f. his men had just died in t. Poste prison, and he remarked " Not is t. use to obey t. laws, whether we obey or not we are accused , ~~xxxxxxxx~~ thrown into prison on suspicion, and there we rot. As for me I think I will remain f. my part. might find some quiet spot in t. deep forest where we cld. get away fr. it all and live in peace. "

Nuevo, Nuevo. As Drs Morrison and Coppedge and Mr. Martin and went up t. hill on t. other side to dine w. t. Commissaire and his wife, t. bec. all along t. path called

out f. t. darkness Muovo, Muovo " and t. faithful affectionate missionaries took time to respond without exception, in many cases taking time enough to stop and ask about their welfare. This is what has won t. hear s f. t. poor oppressed African. May t. younger miss. learn t. lesson. I have never known men and women who have been so solicitous, so tireless in their efforts to seek t. higher good f. their people. No wonder that God has given them the hearts f. t. people.

Danes The Commissaire and his wife are Danes, and speak English w. fair fluency. Substantial, intelligent, with a good amount f. culture, they made t. ovr. pass very pleasantly. How different in type fr. t. hated Chef de Poste who acts like a mad man.

Elephants. He was in t. Mahle district and there went out on t. river hiding behind a tree and got a fine view f. elephants sporting in t. water. As they filled their trunks and swayed it over their bodies or over each other it was a sight fr. wh. one cld. hardly tear themselves away.

A bridge was thrown over a stream at one point by t. state. Not a month it had disappeared-destroyed by elephants. There were no telegraph poles, and back down his tusks he one swamped in water or sport.

They frequent t. same water holes, and hev paths thru t. forest, and s im t. rivers at t. same crossing.

Mr. Sieg f. Ibanji was going home from Lubo when he came upon t. tracks f. an elephant that had gone along only a few hrs. before. He cld. hardly get on w. his bicycle because f. t. deep tracks.

Pygmies hunting Elephants.

I asked t. Commissaire if he had ever heard f. pygmies hunting elephants by cutting t. tendon f. t. hind leg or ham-stringing them. He replied that it was done on t. [illegible] t. dwarf leaping upon t. hind leg throwing his arm around it and w. t. other hand and a sharp knife severing t. tendon. Sometimes t. hunter held t. elephant by t. tail tail and t. leg and carried him terribly.

Poisoned arrows and spears. Frequently arrows and spears were tipped w. t. rankest poison and t. g. beast shot or speared behind t. ear or in t. carotid artery. This wld. be repeated several times, and t. animal followed two or three days until he staggering along wld. die dead in t. forest. T. soldiers always dreaded t. poisoned weapons f. these little neo. more than bullets.

Exchanging Food. T. pygmies do not cultivate t. [illegible], but spend their time in hunting. When they are in need of plantains or corn or rice, they [illegible] vil. in t. night [illegible] bunch of bananas or [illegible] f. corn. [illegible] rice t. wild beast.

Ceremonies. He informed that a large [illegible] had been discovered recently in t. Masai dist.

Drunken Chief's man. Last night a report was heard that a drunk[illegible] fellow fr. t. Co. Post across t. river had come over in a canoe. Nothing on but his g[illegible] and had been running up and down t. vil. until arrested by t. soldiers.

Lucbo. Journal. Dense fog cool clear.

Tuesday- March 10 1914.

Morning Prayer. In t. face f. t. densest fog we have had, and an African hates to sit and shiver, there were full 200 out. They sang "God be w. you till we meet again" and I said a few parting words. I was deeply touched by t. expressions f. affection. Kafuku among many others was there. He looked at me w. all his soul in his eyes, and turned away too full for utterance. The most faithful fellow in our first caravan in 1911.

Present f. monkey skins. One f. t. oldest members who had nothing else brot. 3 monkey skins to show his gratitude for my coming amongst them. I took one and thanked him.

Mrs. DeYampert. Called to tell her goodbye. She is a hearty matronly wo. educated at Talladega, Ala. and came out in ~~1894~~ 1894 w. Miss Fearing. An excellent housekeeper, a careful teacher, and a faithful wife; she exerts an influence personally and thro. her home that is far reaching. They walked from Matadi to t. Pool, came in a Co. Str. to the mouth f. t. Lulua and thence in a canoe.

Rev. L.A. DeYampert. was educated at Tuscaloosa. is large like his wife, good looking, has a genial nature, gets on well w. t. natives, and has been true to his trust from t. beginning. Dr. M. sd. f. him that during all t. years when he was single there was never a shadow upon his reputation. He had kept himself pure and free fr. all taint.

Miss Fearing. She came w. Miss Thomas (Mrs. DeY.) and was for 25 yrs. in t. Taladega Sch. in t. capacity f. As-

Assistant Matron or Matron in t. absence f. t. other. T. Committee wld. not accep her on ac. f. age. She sold her little property in Anniston Ala. Judge Lansley and met her own expenses. She has educated nearly all t. wives f. t. evangelists and teachers who have married on t. Station. There now 32 girls, well behaved, doing their own work, and giving promise f. much usefulness. She does not expect to return to t. States, tho. she has a sister nearly seventy. She is herself nearly that. Has a sweet face, and is a standing illustration f. t. power f. t. Gospel. I feel thankful for these colored missionaries. They have done me good, and I am convinced that while their output in work may not reach t. standard f. t. white race, their character, unselfishness, home making powers, and loyalty to Christ constitute a sufficient reason for their employment. The so. have measured better than t. men, and some are not surpassed by their white sisters.

Negroes as Missionaries. I am perfectly willing to xxx employ them, provided they have been sufficiently tested at home, and are mature. Single so. are safer than single men, but that is true f. both races.

Samuel Lansley. After dinner t. Mr. Martin, t. Setzers Dr. H. G. and Messers Hillhouse, Arnold, Dermery ?Vincent and others we said "Good Bye" and came down to t. Lansley there an immense crowd was gathered on t. bank. Tom and I were loath to part t. these Presbyterians-God bless them, they have shown themselves to be true Christians and loyal friends. Without them we cld. never have accomplished what we have.

Lapsley. Journal. Cloudy-cool.

Thursday-March 12 1914.

Scripture reading on t. Kingdom f. God.

Jesus meant to bring his disciples to a realization f. its nearness. They misinterpreted his teach. and we push t. Kingdom into t. remote future or fail to see that it is a reality this side f. heaven.

Six thirty pass Bena Bendi where we had thot. f. establish. a magazine, and workshops.

Nine men killed by savages and eaten.

Two weeks ago on t. very spot visited by us when we came up t. Kasai in Dec. t. avage Basongo Henk made a descent upon t. native post men who had come into t. vil. for food and killing nine dragged them into t. forest behind t. post and ate them.

Basongo Ar. at 7 A.M. left mail for Luebo and Lusambo. Steamed half an hr. down t. west bank, on on t. same side as t. post, and stopped for 2 hrs. for wood and to investigate t. feasibility f. establish. a magazine station here. Capt. Scott suggested going t. t. nearest vil. I started t. one f. t. theelman. Never have I been so devious a way, thro. vines, underbrush, around oil palms, over dead trees and thro. two cleared spots where dead trees still stood and where old cabi[illegible] olds. be seen and small corn fields. T Capt. not wanting me to go alone followed and caught up t. us. It certainly gives one a sense f. security to have the company f. a white man or a friendly native when thread ing t. forest in an absolutely unknown part f. t. country. I thot. as I went along unarmed f. t. fearlessness f.

such an adventure among t. Bshilele almost in sight f. t. opposite shore where 9 men had been killed and eaten in t. past month.

Hunter We came at last into an old orchard like clear spot, and t. watchful eye f. my herdman discovered a man lurking behind t. trees following some game trail. He hailed him. T. hunter came reluctantly. A long explanation ensued. He wanted to know if we were Bula Matadi before he would guide us to t. vil. We told him we were not even traders looking for rubber. "Then why do you come here?" "We are Nzambis men and are come to tell about the Book." This puzzled him, for he did not comprehend our motive. However he concluded to guide us, and did so to t. vil. f.

This turned out to be one f. t. most interesting vil. I had ever seen. It was new to t. Camp.

In t. middle f. a cleared place occupying 20 acres was an enclosure or stockade made f. t. midribs f. t. palm leaf horizontally to stout posts a few feet apart. It was high enough to keep out leopards or men, and there was space enough between t. midribs to shoot an arrow. The hunter had a strong bow fully as high as himself, and a quiver f. arrows tipped w. iron barbs, and some f. unusual shapes- harpoon, etc. in fetishes, t. base of t. bow h. must have been for cutting a larger wound after t. first shot.

The maize We were shown thro. a gate way and found ourselves in t. village .but without streets,at least any

Journal. March 12 cont.

that cld. be called such. T. distance betw. t. houses cld have been meas. by t. extended hands, and t. turnings to t. R. and L. were so constant and confusing that it cld. have been impossible for an enemy to escape if once entrapped save over t. roofs of t. houses. We were unarmed, but felt perfectly safe fr. that fact, and because we had by this time impressed them w. w. ~~face~~ that our errand was a friendly one.

Mourning was in progress there have been a death, but t. voices were hushed and soon women, girls and children gathered within respectful distance. We were led out f. t. gate on t. far side and there talked t. eight or ten men while waiting for t. chief who had to be called. He was out in t. forest, hunting probably. In half an hour he came in a trot wonder manifest in every line of his begrimed face wh. like nearly all t. others was daubed w. oil and com wood. He did not stop. his face—w. entire body was all oiled and he left behind t. f. scent f. t. nitrous odor t. copious sweat m. coming down his face and chest. Refuses to shake hands at first.

Our men have to go over all t. ground again and on both they are men of peace. Then he condescended to extend his hand then took hold of his beard and gave it a gentlemanly pull, as if to say "Ohr, old fellow, I'm your chum!" He grinned and opened up into a hearty talk about t. troubles of his vil., w. scarcity of rubber, food and good water, and closed up by saying that his people were afraid of t. white man who walk

t. black mans goats, his palm wine and his women without paying for them. We replied that we had goats enough, which was t. truth for we were worrying through one that had been killed on board the day before. As to palm wine we did not drink it, and our religion taught us that a man should hav only one wife. We were both married, so he had nothing to fear on that score. If we had not been, one look at his ~~fixx~~ then wives would have been sufficient to make us forswear ~~against~~ ever taking a wife from his tribe. They were red as beets from t. crown f. their heads to t. soles of their feet, having decorated themselves w. oil and cam wood for t. funeral ceremonies, and an extra coat seemed to hav been added we atone for t. lack f. clothing. Several had children on their hips who were loaded w. "medicine." One boy who sat quietly to one side was made hideous by having daubed himself w. stoo from w. bo com f. ~~xxxxx~~ some ancient pot, and this was made sticky by copious additions of palm oil. Streaks f. white clay under his eyes and an extra s[illegible] f. l m black along his eye brows gave him a devilish appearance when he rolled his whites of eyes at us - this he did every now and then.

Principal wife. T. chief finally became communicative and pointed to his first beloved wife i. ~~xxx~~ whom he seemed be justly proud, for she had consented to wear all his worldly goods for him in t. shape f. iron and brass rings and bracelets. She had nine on t. R. wrist th. must have weighed 2 lbs. Her legs were similarly ornamented, and some f. them were begin. t. erode t. flesh.

Several men were squatting on the ground making conical fish traps, others wattle from the palm fronds.

"Medicine" . Reentering the vil. we found 2 long vines of nkodi stretched high over head. These had bits of feather and waht seemed to be whisks of straw tied on. It was probably to encourage the gift of progany. We wended our way in and about the houses until we reached the house of the chief. He first brought out his wives again for us to look at evidently taking much pride in these his household goods, for they in truth constituted his wealth and potentiality as a man among men. Then disappearing he returned w. a xx fowl under his arm as a present, and alone and unattended accompanied us to the boat the same swinging trot the chief. he first came in response to our summons. I would not be out done by any native , and so struck the same gait soon leaving the others behind. On we went over trees, under brush, thro. high grass until my trousers were get wet with dew and my shirt with sweat. Two times I caught my foot and came near sprawling on the ground, but he did not hear it. I could not for any consideration have asked him to wait he could hear no complaint.

Must leave the Book. One man had stressed the fact that we were men of the Book-Kwande. The chief had at last limbered up ,and after receiving a bountiful supply of salt as a present and several fish hooks , he still lingered on the deck. "Well! what is it ?" He replied that now we had visited his village and told him and his people we

were men who followed the Bok, he wanted one. In fact if he did not now get a bock all his wives and children wld. die. He cld. not read, nor cld. any one in his vil. so I gave him a letter wh. wld. serve to show we had made t. visit and that we might return and seek a place for a station for steamer work. What else cld. we do? It was v. gt. difficulty that our men understood what he sd. and it was more dif. for him to rightly interpret us.

We came and we went like t. waving f. a torch once in t. midst f. a long black night- a gleam f. light, but only a gleam and then what? Relapse into darkness, wailing, superstition, devilry.

How Long? Livingstone crossed t. upper reaches f. this river in t. fifties. Later came Cameron, then Grenfell and Wissman, and a score f. others. Then Lakeley, t. first Protest. missionaries, followed by Livingston, Martin and Shepherd a score and more, and yet these and thousands f. other heathen, and savage natives have not so much as heard the Jesus died to save them fr. their sins. How long are we to travel these shores and find multitudes who still sit in darkness and in shadow f. death?

Hippos. Saw two very large hippos - longest one said bull, a few hundred yds. away. Must have weighed 50?-60? lbs.

Lapsley Journal. Cloudy.
Kasai River. Friday-13 1914.

Men cutting forest trees to leave here to dry for t. up river trip. Saw a tree top floating in mid-current and repeatedly sinking, and rising several feet above t. surface indicating t. power. under cur.

Hawks. The grass is being fired on both sides t. Kasai, resulting in t. frightenning f. many small animals and insects . T. hakws scent t. burning flesh or have learned that t. fire provides them food and hover over t. spot.

Proverb. Locusts are cought in this way giving rise to t. Proverb- " The bad people are tortured like a locust on t. burning grass; it wants to die, but is kept alive." It is a native idea f. t. lastingness f. punishment for evil doings.

John t. Baptists diet.

T. native African sees no hardship in a diet f. locusts and wild honey. They consider both a luxury.

Row and a Fight.

Stopped for t. night at a small vil. on t. R. bank , and an hr. afterwards t. people began to fight our choppers claiming they were cutting their wood already prepared for a steamer. Our men had been nearly half a mile in t. forest and resented t. axcusation. Capt. Scott promptly put a stop to t. palaver.

Elephant or Buffalo which? Dawsett and I walked nearly 2 miles back fr. t. river unarmed and saw both buffalo and elephant spoor. Afterwards I thot. how dangerous it was unarmed, but it did not occur to us. One gets careless in Africa in t. midst of. so many dangers.

Lapsley Journal.

Kasai River. Saturday 14 1914.

High water-strong current-rapid travel. few sand banks. Spent t. day copying and condensing Dr. Morrisons notes on Mission organization and Policy.

Two wounded men.

We anchored for t. after noon and Sunday near a little vil. on t. west bank having stopped for half-an hour at Dema. at 2 P.M. where we saw t. evangelist, and met several f. t. native Christians. Here also we landed M. Thys the Belgian passenger who came on board at Mangai.

Did not spend Sunday at Dima because f. t. demoralizing effect upon our crew. Full f. prostitutes, largely the cast off wo. f. t. white men. It is a very pit f. perdition itself.

Well, just after supper one f. our men was brought in seemingly w. a mortal injury fr. a tree hav. fallen upon him. he was unable to walk, and in fact had been discovered by his fellows fr. his cries being pinned down to t. ground by t. trunk f. t. tree he had cut down. I found his pulse fairly strong, no internal hemorrhage, and no bones broken tho t. scapula and several ribs had been violently wrenched. Bound him up w. a broad bandage and after pouring some hot tea down his throat we put in the hold for t. night.

In half an hour some f. t. crew got to fighting w. t. vil. people who had accused them f. stealing wood and one f. our men came limping w. a big gash in his foot.

Lapsley Journal.

Kasai River. Sunday March 15 1914.

Service w. t. crew at 9.30 on t. deck -72 being present. Katalai led w. a comment upon Math. 5:1-12. He did not hold t. attention like Dr. Morrison. I believe t. white miss. shd. do much f. t. preaching- First because f. their better knowl. f. t. Scrip., and next on account f. t. gt. respect these peo. have for his presence and character. He indeed and in truth is a bearer f. a message wh. is a savor f. life unto life. God forbid it shd. ever be any thing else.

While we are worship. God, our hymns f. praise being wafted over t. high grass to their abodes, there in t. litt vil. were men ,wo. and child. who have never had one intel igible word concern. sin, and possibilities f. freedom fr. t. wiles f. t. evil one thro. Christ. Dying in their sins, and shame and darkness-within reach f. t. Bread f Life. It is awful to contemplate, and t. added fact that mission steamers and missionaries have been passing here for 22 yrs. and yet not one word in their own language-- t. Basilele.

Round about them t. elephant roams, antelopes browse, t. buffalo luxuriates in t. rank sweet grass, and t. hippo pushed his big body thro. t. tangled mat and snorts his hoarse greeting to his fellows, but in that vil. all seem ed to me to be a long drawn out sigh f. loneliness and misery as I saw t. wo. gathered w. their child. abt. t. fire or stretched upon t. ground listless and empty-handed. T. respon. for all this lies not here, but in Xn. lands.

T wounded man.

The poor fellow who cut his leg w. an axe is doing well. T. wound was three in. long, and I had to put in 3 stitches but by applying turpentine, and bandaging up tightly he is making a good recovery. One dares not dare to pay too much attention to these fellows-like children they will take advantage and slight their work. And yet, t. kindness does help materially to win their hearts.

Lapsley Journal.

Kasai River. Monday-March 16 1914.

Got off early and right glad, for t. mosquitoes have been fierce. Not even nets seemed proof. Our peo. were made irritable, and quarrelled during t. night.

The Baluba are abt. t. noivest peo. I have ever met. This morn. two men got to quarrelling over an old rag, and almost came to blows. This was just after their morn. prayer I fear much f. their worship is t. merest form acquired in initation f. t. white miss. as Luebo. And yet, what is our own oft. times, but a servile follow. f. time honored custom?

Elephant. Saw t. back f. one in t. high grass near where Capt. had his encounter 2 yrs. ago. An abundance f. game here in this bend f. t. river-buffal-antelope-wild boar ducks-geese-guinea fowl, etc.

Kwa-mouth. Ar. at 1.30 P.M. Current f. Kasai swept us out into t. Congo wh. is very low. T. Madelene wh. we met cld. hardly make any progress against t. Kasai.

The Congo. T. majesty and power f. this gt. estuary, wh. can adequately express it! Great in volume, might, and magnificent in its proportions, Tom sd. f. it "My, how I like to transport this river to t. United States!"

Fetichism. After completing Dr. Morrisons notes on Miss. Policy, spent t. bal. f. t. day in mak. notes fr. Nassaus fetichism in West Africa. No missionary shd. begin his working life without hav. acquainted himself w. t. religious beliefs, and even superstitions notions f. t. peo.

Lapsley, Journal.
Congo
~~Kasai~~ River. Tuesday--March--17. 1914.

Cloudy when we started fr. our anchorage for t. night by a sand bank on t. French side. Last night we found foot prints f. antelope, and a big croc. Our men chopped far into t. night in t. middle f. t. forest, and it is a marvel they are not t. prey f. wild beasts. T. Capt. says in all his experiance, not one has been bitten by a sanake or attacked by a wild animal.

Morning Reading. Continued reading t. 119 Ps. wh. I read and pondered last night before retiring. O that mine eyes might ever fasten themselves upon those precepts wh. make for godliness and loyalty to t. King.

Then I took up "The Afterglow of God" by G.H.Morrison of Glasgow and read t. Winsomeness f. Christ, and The Uplift f. t. Body. Strong and refreshing.

Congo River. We had some magnificent views f. t. river as we were literally swept down and forward by t. irresistible current of this mighty tributary f. t. south Atlantic. The gt. reaches like f. t. St. Lawrence w. heavily wooded shore --t. hills rolling back in magnificent waves f. green t, crests f. wh. rise until they sweep t. sky line at 800 or 1000 ft. What titanic force was in that flood tide which when once a channel had been cut thro. t. gap in t. mts. over leaped all barriers, and rolled down upon t. slumbering valley now called Stanley Pool!

Arrived Kinchasa at 2P.M. found Mr. Longland down w. fever Went on to Leo and were met by Mr. Guyton, Mr. and Mrs. Cleveland, and Mrs and Mr. Wilkinson.

Leo Journal.

Thursday --19 1914.

Measured t. lot belonging to t. A.B.F.M.S. on same side f. st. w. Mr. Guytons house. Front 183 ft. depth 114 ft. Narrower at back than front, but ample for a rest or hostel for miss. coming and going. Wrote Dr. Morrison and recommended its purchase by one or two missions for such purpose.

Spent day in writing and packing.

Friday --20 1914.

Left Leo at 7.30 w. Tom for Thyeville-2nd. class. Car full f. French soldiers and officials returning home. Jolly, careless, devil-devil, drinking lot. Three showed unmistakable signs f. dissipation, and wld. not last much longer in t. Congo. Africa is t. White-mans grave, but there is nothing mysterious about it. he digs his own grave.

A chimbanza on w. 3rd. class broke up t. natives amused all t. line thro. He had caught t. African side step and journey thro to perfection, and at ev. sta. pr. ceeded to display his attainments. One boys chum was about to start, cried out. "Tabu Konda ?" --"Father are you going" He bowed and striking an attitude began to dance a drunken reel. I hardly knew wh. was more pathetic -this immitaion f. w. higher animal, or a lonely grave in t. high grass w. a cross over it, and this far from any human habitation w. R.R. cost many a life-native and Belgian.

Arrived Thysville 5 P.M. and were met by t. "Boy" mr. Stevens hav. been called to Madadi. Clean beds, and good fare enabled us to spend a comfortable night.

Matadi Journal.

Saturday--21 1914.

Left Thysville at 6.40 in the midst of a dense fog it has stormed during the night. Very warm for Thysville. Beautiful descent fr. the mts. and a comfortable ride except that we were fearfully crammed up.

Pig lines completed and locomotives supplied w. oil on the Matadi section. [illegible] on ship load of oil to fill [illegible] up [illegible] for the [illegible] the line.

Scenery as reaches the grand [illegible] the last stage of the journey, and one wonders how the early miss. and pioneers ever got over there [illegible] impassible mt. range.

Arrived at Matadi-5 P.M. [illegible] by Messrs Cotters, and had a cup of hot tea [illegible] waiting on arrival by the thoughtfulness of Mrs. Cotters [illegible] Mr. [illegible] thank God again for a Christian home [illegible] and.

Questions to be asked of missionaries in Africa.

1. Name of Mission.
   When opened.
2. Name and Address of Secretary at Home.
3. Name and " " " " on Field.
4. No. of Missionaries — men — { Single — Married — / women — { Single — Married —
5. Salary Allowance { Single / Married. Children's Allowance.
6. No. Communicants.
7. No. Native Helpers { Ordained. / Unordained.
8. No. Teachers —
9. No. Helpers & Teachers { 1. Sup. by Nat. money. / 2. " " For. "
10. Amount contributed by native church for all purposes.
11. Amount appropriated by Society or Board — 1910–11.

Questions - Second Series.

1. Is t. pop. decreasing in yr. section?
If so give reasons why.
2. What are t. 3 chief obstac. to t. W.?
3. " t. chief sins of t. unconvert. native?
4. " have y. found to be t. best line of appro-
ach in preach. to t. unconverted?
5. What t. 3 most admirable traits in t. Xns?
6. " their greatest temptations?
7. Is there a distinct Moslem advance?
If so from what direction?
How should it be met?
8. Do y. ever. oppos. t. t., R. C.
If so in what form?
9. Is t. State fav. to yr. W.?
If not, what form does t. opposit. take?
10 What do you consider t. 3 greatest needs
of t. field?
11. What spec. prob. is t. Mess. Coun. "l.
you suggest?
12. What has been t. average length of life
of yr. miss. on t. field? 1. men — 2. women —
13. How can it be lengthened?
14. How long should be the first stay on the
field? — How long the second?
15. If you had a free hand would you
remodel t. policy of yr. miss. If so, in
what respects?

Concession - Suggestions of D. Morrison

1. Make application for { 9 Hectare at Lusamby
9 " for Country Station

2. Method.
1. Large map of Dist. or sect. of Country.
2. Smaller " of Locality.
3. Get an Official Commissioner or Chef du Post to make out Application.
4. Get an official if possible, to make the map on a larger sheet of paper.
5. Get applicat. be for a Permanent Concession since we cannot occupy within 6 mos.
6. At Lusamba -
1. Less than 9 Hectares -
2. Near river.
3. " Batetela Village or Bulula.
4. Site of Old Residence & Magazine.
7. In Country
1. Near Village
2. On high ground
3. Not too near to Post or P.C.
4. Site for complete Mission Station.

8. Arrange f. Official Representative
at Bonna or elsewhere.
9. Take Notes f. Location as we
go thro' country.

Policy of A. P. C. M.

1. White & Col. Missionaries
   Col. stand climate well – stay longer on th.
   Same sal.
2. Self support – Grant in Aid.

3. Building of native M – native style.

4. Industrial as far as consistent Evangelistic M.

5. Evangel. M – first & foremost.

6. Live with & among –

7. Health Resort at Cape Town.
   1. Home furlough less freq.
   2. Go to Cape ev. 2 yrs. & thus remain on field 4 or 5 yrs.

A.P.C.M. – History.

1. Written by Saml. Fapsley Shell } at Luebo in.

2. Statistics.
   - Luebo Constituency – 10,000.
   - Communicants — 8,000
   - Teachers & Evangel. (200 vol. or [illegible]) 300
   - Bakuba.
   - Bakete
   - Bati-ba.
   - Missionaries –
   - Stations – Luebo – { 1200 m. f. 3 At junct. of Lulua & Luebo Head of Navigation

3. Luebo Statistics.
   1. Members – 1500
   2. Cong – 1000 – 1200
   3. Commun. 500 & 150 (across river)
   4. S.S. 800 to 1000 – Teachers & off – 50
   5. Teach. & Evangel. studying – 60.
   6. Girls Sch. – Boys –

4. Luebo Services –
   1. 6 Am. Daily Prayer – 250 to 400.
   2. 7.30 Am. Prayer, w. servants & led Langely System
   3. 9 Am. Daily Pr. & Study of Scrip. season.
   4. Tues. – 7 p.m. Evangelists meet. – visits.
   5. Wed. – 7 p.m. Pr. meet. in Evangelists Vill.
   6. Sat. – 3 p.m. Teachers exam.
   7. Sunday – 7 p.m. Evangelists – with Mis.
      - 7 a.m. Service –
      - 11 a.m.
      - 3 p.m. S.S.
      - 7 p.m. Eng. Service & Pr. meet. in Homes

5. Teacher & Evangel — ~~Kavonga~~ Musonguela — Supt.
No. 300 — (200 vol. or self sup)
Given 1/2 sack Salt ev. 2 mo.
" 1/2 doz. pieces cloth ev. 4 "

Plan.
1. Teachers if entire. sup. by village — remain
2. " if only part. sup. subj. to direct of
Mission.
3. Teach. & Evang. in field 6 to 18 mos.
& then in Lusaka 6 mos. — where they teach
Not. Sch. ev. morn. & study ev. afternoon.

6. Church Collects.
1. For poor
2. " hospitals
3. " evangelist.

Elders (?) Langes
Receive & dispense of
these funds.

Book on Congo. Valley -

I. Geog. of Congo Valley.

1. Size - Comparative Size - Belg - Eng. U.S.
2. River syst. (1. main artery - 2. Size - 3. Ch. - 4. Rapids - 5. Navigable miles, navigable - 1. No. 2. Size - 3. Character -
3. Lakes - "Pools" - 3a Islands -
4. Int. Ranges - Still - 1. Gen. Direct. 2. Elevn. 3. Character - Geology -
5. Table lands - sandy - Stone - 1. Area - 2. Clay - Elevn. 3. Character - 4. Healthfulness.
6. Cascades - Navigation - Power.
7. "Path" - - - - All over Africa -
8. Climate { 1. Heat - Chill - 2. Rain - Fog - 3. Seasons - Lower C. Upper C. Luanico
9. Products -
   a. Vegetable { 1. Series { Corn - Millet - Cane - Chombe; Peanuts - Rice - Peas - Beans; Tomatoes - 2. Palm Nuts 3. Bananas 4. Plantains 5. Coffee. 6. Cotton. 7. Potatoes. 1. Cok. 2 Lion. 3. Diamonds - (See maps - Boma)
   b. Mineral { 4.
   c. medicinal { 1. Purge 2. Astringent. 3. Anti Syph. 4.
   d. Iron { 1. Source 2. Hunt. lens - 3. Value. 4. Fr. Cong. 5. Portuguese.
   e. Rubber { 1. Source { Tree - Vine. - 2. Meth. of prep. 3. Val. in Congo - 4. Val. without - 5. Comp. W. S. Amer. etc.
   f. Copal { 1. Source 2. Desirable tree - 3. Val.
   Lake - Stumba

Notes.

1. Situation – W. pt. of Equato. Af. – bet. 5° N. + 14° S. – + 12° + 31° long. E. of Greenwich.

2. Area – 2,350,000 sq. Kil = 70 times that of Belgium.

3. Boundaries
- N. – Cabinda = a pt. of Portuguese Angola. + Fr. Equat. Af.
- N. – Fr. " " + br. Eng. – Bahr-el-Ghazal.
- E. Br. Uganda – bet. E. Af. + Rhodesia.
- S. Br. Rhodesia + Angola.

4. Congo Basin = altitude 300 – 400 m.
Sine affluts. on E. – + 1200 – 3500 m. – Ruwenzori
snow capped – 5,120 m.

5. Congo + tributs – 15,000 Kil. navigable
3 barriers infranchissables qui atteignent –
1. de las Cangas de Matadi à Leo
2. de Stanleyville à Ponthierville –
3. de Jiradec à Kongolo –

6. R. – 3 lines on Congo –
1 " Kongolo à Lac Tanganika.

7. Pop – 15 mil – Bantu – Pygmy – Negroes.

1910 – 3399 Europeans –
Belg – 1928 Port. 167
Eng – 64 Eng. 124
Amer – 40
Fr – 40
Norw. 24 – Danes – 29

8. Administration –
Cap. = Boma –
Dist. = 12
Zones – Secteurs –
Proto – Administrative + Military

9. Product.
Rubber
Palm Oil.
Ivory – Diamonds.
Tin
Cotton. Soil –

Congo Valley.

II Explora. + Hist.

Explorers — What they discovered

1. Portu-Cam —
2. Arabs —
3. Liv — 1. Crozet, Liv — 2. Tyangwe
   2. Cavy — 3. Dile Donci, Denis
4. Stanley — in Congo Basin.
5. Grenfel,
6. De Brazza
7. Weissman & Shepherd,

Hist. —
1. Portug —
2. Arab —
3. English — Stanley,
4. German — & French —

Outline territory of each.

Congo Valley.

III. Tribal Life.

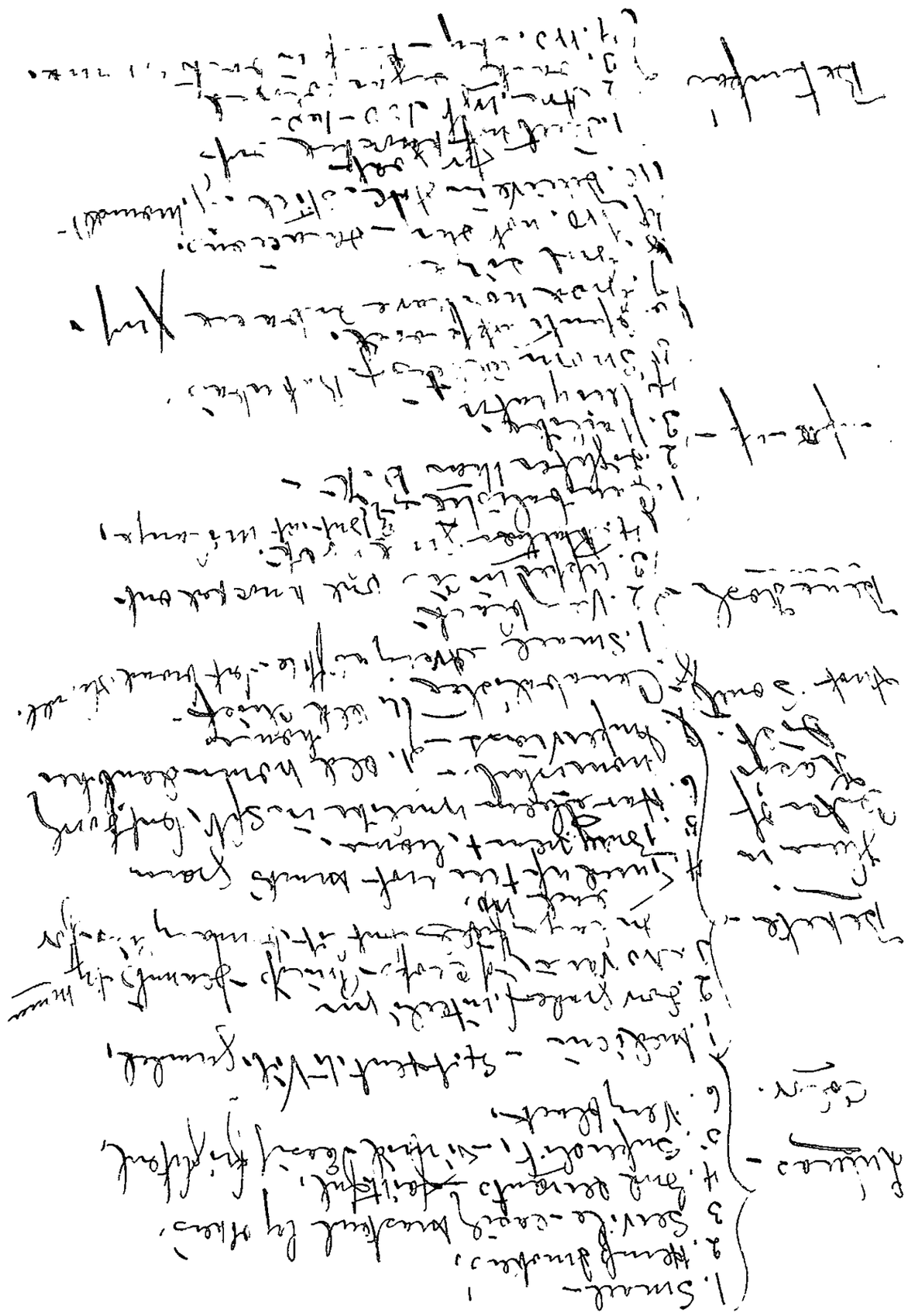
1. Bantu race - fol. tribes in this race -
2. Conquering races -
3. Subject - "
4. Tribal Laws -
5. " Government.
6. " marks.
6a. " Migration - Eg. Batetela, (marks)
Eg. Bem Julia Bolds - counting tribes -
7. " Peculiarities.

8. Bravery -

Notes Bakubai -
1. Skillful - ingenious, - about work
2. Never weary until work or hunt.
3. Traditions
4. Conservat. - stay at home - do not mix. w. other tribes.
5. Secretive - ~~disliked~~ Villages - in case of war "mediciens" -
6. Superstit. -
7. Independent -
8. Sure - strong resistance to war
9. No tribal marks.

Bawenda -
1. Have many race. Sea-coast, & Bene Juma -
2. Have tribal marks & st. Arab influence. (from Mat. Fore.)
3. Maximum size & strength. - Iron.
4. Susceptible to lung & nervous troubles
5. Bakubai & Bawenda
6. Trading to work & carrying stuff
7. Friendly - Chamba.

8. Bawenda
1. Dark side
2. Steady
3. Much on
4. Have tattoo marks
5. Intelligence
6. Tattoos etc.



Medical Notes. — Health.

A. Heat (Chalem)

1. Intense oppressive — not f. propor. to thermomet. regist. Sun reaches — even thro. often in forest.
2. Heat stroke possible —
   a. By direct insolat. — head neck.
   b. Indirect thro. eye.
   c. Both shd. be protected
   d. Alcoholism predisposes —

Eg. (1) Frenchman. (2) Capt. of Str.

3. Rules. —
   1. Protect eye — neck — head — helmet. (casque)
   2. Never remove in sun — freq. rest in shade — reflected light.
   3. Keep bowels open.
   4. Avoid exercise bet. 11 + 3 —
   5. " " of fatigue.

B. Cold. (Frost)

Causes —
1. Wetting — rain &
2. Insuf. clott. in draft.
3. After severe exercise.
4. At night.

Guard —
1. By extra wrap or vest.
2. By wool blankets
3. By extra blankets
4. Guard abdomen

Clothing.

1. Wool or silk underwear.
2. Several changes – extra pairs.
3. If wet – rub w. rough towel & change – even w. alcohol.
4. White duck.
5. Bath wire or blue stuff.
6. Flannel band good.

Congo Valley.

IV. Language.

1. Bantu language connect. by
   Com. Gram.
2. Com. stock roots
3. Different. by Infix – Prefix – Suffix.
   in Inflect. words
4. Uninflected " differ materially.

Kru Boy language.

Ki-Kongo " –

Dr. Morrisoms Talks On Policy.

Relations w. t. Belgians.

Not permissable to put t. U.S. flag on a pole or in t. ground. If floated it must be attached to a building ,and t. Belgian flag shd. float at t. same time.

2. Never pass a government post or trading station without stopping to pay ones respects.

3. T. new comer always makes t. first call.

4. T. Legal Representative f. t. Mission shd. go out to meet an official caller, and some refreshment shd. be served.

5. Legal Representative . T. Government requires such for every organization, thro. all communications shall be made, and he is held responsibile for t. policy and acts of t. society or organization.

6. Laws and regulations change constantly, but w. good temper and judgment all difficulties can be met, and ober come.

7. Religion is absolutely free. T. natives have t. legal right to accept xx any religion they may prefer.

8. Be cautious about globe trotters-Glade-Jordan-Irs.--

9. Relations w. R.C. missionaries shd. be characterized by t. same Xn. courtesy as will be extended to Protest. den omina. Difficulties bet. helpers and cstechumons can be best adjusted by personal interviews. Never repeat gossip in t. presence f. a native.

10. Encourage ones followers to pay t. taxes. Explain how t. Govern. benefits them by prohibiting slavery,

attacks by other and stronger tribes,etc.

II. Converts f. one mission are usually accepted by transfer by other missions.

12 Policy of Comity and cooperation encouraged, especially in transportation, training schods, printing presses,etc.

Relations with Natives.

I. Courtesy, kindness, without undue familiarity.

2. Never laugh at their fetiches, or superstitions ,take pains to set them right, but do it sympathetically.

3. Be absolutely just in settling contentions, and in case one makes a mistake it shd. be frankly confessed.

4. Conform to t. dignified customs of chiefs and dignataries where no morals are involved.

5. Trust t. natives and put a measure f. responsibili upon them, it developes character, and encourages honesty.

The Missionary Himself.

His Health.

I. Have faith in God. It helps t. physical man. Be cheerful.

2. Do not worry. Worry kills. Be anxious about nothing. Place yourself in Gods hands early in t. morning.

3. Do not think abt. being sick. When you have fever do not regard it too seriously. Thousands of people recover fr. fever.

4. Do not try to hustle Africa.

5. take care f. ones health. Have a regular time for taking yr. quinine .

6. Use yr. helmet and do not allow t. sun to strike t. back f. yr. neck.

7. Avoid t. sun in t. middle f. t. day.

8. Avoid sitting in t. shade when wet w. perspiration. afte exercise. Best rub down if poss. and change ones under wear

9. When least chilled put ok a wrap or walk about.

when sleeping have cover convient to use in t. early morn.

Put a light overcoat or wrap in t. mornings f. t. cool season. More fever is caused by cold than by heat.

10. Bathing must always be followed by a reaction.

11. Wear light woolen underwear.

12. Use smoked glasses when there is much glare.

13. Keep yourself at t. highest state f. working efficiency.

14. <u>Treatment for Fever.</u>

1. Go to bed at once.

2. Hot water bottles and blankets to produce perspiration.

3. An emetic if one has just eaten.

4. Take 5 grains f. Calomel and 10 grains of jalap.
Use mustard plaster over stomach if nauseated.

5. Take quinine in 10 grain doses every three hrs. until 30 grs. have been taken.--this after t. purge acts.

6. If perspiration is delayed take hot tea, or sweet spts. of nitre.

7. After a strong perspiration, get up ,quickly rub down and return to bed w. lighter covering.

8. Continue 10 grs. quinine ev. day for a week.

9. Take some tonic.

If no nausea take quinine 5 grs. ev. 3 hrs. If fev. does not come down, use warm water enema. Do not take too bi; a purge.

Pernicious Malarial Fever.

Fever continues, but not so high, for weeks and months.

Often constant vomiting.

Give quinine intramuscularly .

If stomach will allow give small doses f. quinine.

For excessive vomiting, keep patient on his back; use mustard plaster on stomach, pounded ice if available; a little juice f. ripe pine apple, and morphine if other things fail

Dysentery.

Guard against constipation-it oft. runs into chronic diarrhoea.

Absolute rest in bed.

Castor oil or epsom salts and Sodium Phosphate in propor. f. 3 to I.

Ipecac if it can be retained.

Emetine hydrochloride hypodermically.

Diet at once in case f. irregularities f. aliment. csnal.

Avoid overripe or green fruit.

Plenty f. water for constipation.

For constipation-porridge, fruit, brown flour bread, and regular habits.

Dr. Morrisons Talks 3.

Sunstroke.

Black water fever.

Sarnes.

Jiggers.

Mosquitoes. Inspect premises, especially bamboo groves, sleep under a net.

Drinking Water. Boil after inspecting source f. supply.

Food. Prime importance.

For economy to stint. Have an abundance, variety, and well prepared. Study its preparation.

Start garden and fruit trees at once.

Tomato, egg plant, onion, lettuce, beans, cabbage, potatoes, corn, will grow well.

Leave native sweet potatoes in sun to dry for several days, it improves flavor and sweetness.

Sweet corn available nine mos. in t. yr.

Rice in abundance in Batetela dist.

Bad policy to eat alone. "A meal well chatted is half digested."

Avoid canned food as much as possible, and utilize native foods-beans, plantains, corn, peanuts, rice, chumbi, yams, peas, palm pith, greens, etc.

Rest and Sleep.

Tendency in t. tropics to be restless and nervous.

Many causes for nervousness-heat-work-worry-sweat-noise-publicity-palavers-quarrels-t. ever present native eye being upon you by day and by night.

Dr. Morrisons Talks 3.

Sunstroke.

Black water fever.

Sarnes.

Jiggers.

Mosquitoes. Inspect premises, especially bamboo groves, sleep under a net.

Drinking Water. Boil after inspecting source f. supply.

Food. Prime importance.

Poor economy to stint. Have an abundance, variety, and well prepared. Study its preparation.

Start garden and fruit trees at once.

Tomato, egg plant, onion, lettuce, beans, cabbage, potatoes, corn, will grow well.

Leave native sweet potatoes in sun to dry for several days, it improves flavor and sweetness.

Sweet corn available nine mos. in t. yr.

Rice in abundance in Batet la dist.

Bad policy to eat alone. "A meal well chatted is half digested."

Avoid canned food as much as possible, and utilize native foods-beans, plantains, corn, peanuts, rice, chumbi, yams, peas, palm pith, greens, etc.

Rest and Sleep.

Tendency in t. tropics to be restless and nervous.

Many causes for nervousness-heat-work-worry-sweat-noise-publicity-palavers-quarrels-t. ever present native eye being upon you by day and by night.

1. Take more rest than at home.

2. One hr. f. rest at mid-day and some sleep.

3. Guard this hr. sacredly, even to hav. a native sentry to keep quiet. Important for ladies to undress.

4. Do not work late at night-Dr. Wescott. at 53.
Do not indulge in games at night wh. require hard. thinking, or excite one.

5. Rise early, and spend first hour if possible in quiet Bible study, meditation and prayer.

6. Observe Satur. afternoon as a time for yr. hobby .

7. Sunday get as much physical rest as possible.

8. Occasionally take a few days lay-off and get away fr. t. miss. sta.

9. If yr. work begins to get on yr. nerves, and you are unable to sleep or are wakeful fr. 3 to 4 A. M. leave off working for a time. Even go off for several days if necessary.

10. Ladies especially liable to moments f. depression, and brooding . Avoid or over come it. e cheerful all t. time, practice it until it becomes a habit.

Medical Work.

Every miss. shd. spend some time w. t. physician f. t. stat. learning how to use simple remedies. He shd. if poss. take a course in nursing t. sick.

Diversion.

Every miss. shd. have some diversion, or study such as making collections f. insects, flowers, birds, folk-lore, etc.

Dr. Morrisons Talks. 4.

Hunting.

Hunting large game is advised against on ac. prohibitory game laws, high license, dangers to life, and poss. f. fevers fr. exposure. Ill. Drs. Reavis and Pritchard after buffalos on Kasai. Lost after night, wet, exhausted. Both had fevers after return to U.S.

Reading and Study.

Have a small but well selected library, and keep up w. t. best literature.

Periodicals-London Times Weekly, British Weekly , Literary Digest, Review of Reviews and Church papers. The International Review f. Missions, and Some French Periodical .

Spiritual Strength.

It will cost effort to maintain yr. spt. life. You are constantly giv. out, and you must be vigilent to prevent yr. spt. life fr. declining. There will have to be prayerful, agonizing thot. during t. hr. kept sacred each day. Do not take t. rest hr. at mid-day wh. shd. to be kept for phys. rest.

Set t. hr. for pr. and med. early in t. morn. --this will give poise, repose in God and strength for t. work f. t. day. Deliberately plan for t. early morn. devot.

Make a list f. subjects prayed for and write t. date when God answers. them.

Prayer. Read some devot. books on prayer. It is well for t miss. on t. sta. to meet together at regular times for seasons f. prayer during t. week and for preaching in English on Sunday night.

Daily Routine on the Station at Luebo.

4.30 rise for prayer and spiritual recuperation. Best preparation for t. dyas work. Early rising necessitat early retiring. Best work in t. Congo is probably done before ten A. M.

5.30 Rising signal for t. station.

6 A.M. Brief religious service for t. natives. Missionaries attend if possible. Announcements for t. day made.

Division of Work.

Work on t. station divided into :

Evangelistic
Educational
Industrial
Medical
Language
Church work
Mission Business
Governmental relations , including palavers w. natives.
Domestic affairs.

(I) Industrial.

At t. close f. t. B. o. c. service t. miss. in-charge f. t. indust. work puts his work men in line, cal s t. roll and sets them at t. days task. T. Kapita is t. head man who is respon. for t. rest. If there are only two ,one must be t. Kapita.

(2) Medical.

T. Doctor treats his patients before break. unless there are too many. T. sta. and vil. practice comes later.

Dr. Morrisons Talks. 6

7.30 Breakfast.

After breakfast have a religious service in t. home for t. house boys and girls. T. teachers and evangelists come largely from these boys in t. home. They are taught hymns, Scripture, and to lead in prayer.

(4) Business.

Settle palavers after morning prayer service if poss.

Business correspon. comes early in t. morn.

Education.

~~9x/x8x~~ 9.A.M. School for t. natives f. t. stat. except t. workmen., and for all who will come fr. t. villages. T. lady miss. have made t. mose efficient and acceptable teachers for t. wo. and young people.

Schojl last two hrs.

II. c.c. Catechumen class for one hr. A male miss has charge. E

12 to 2P.M. Dinner w. rest and quiet. Explanation made kindly to t. natives that no visits or palavers are expected at this time.

2 P.M. Bible study for every body for hald an hr.

Miss. take turns of 2 mos. in leading. T workmen are also expected to attend.

Workmen often become excellent evangelists.

2.30-3. Two classes. One for t. workmen conducted by t missionary in charge f. t. industrial work.

T. other class is for t. grown men f. t. stat. or vil. if they did not attend t. morn. school.

At t. same hr. t. Missionary in charge f. t. church wor
has a class f. t. evangelist wh. may continue for an hr.
T. evangel are then sent into t. villages to conduct meetin
A head evangelist is chosen annually.
3 P.M. Workmen resume their labor.
4 P.M. Lady miss. conduct classes for t. wo. and child.
5.30 All work on t. miss. finished for t. day.
Recreation out f. doors for an hr. Every miss. men and w
wo. are expected to make pastoral visits 2 or 3 afternoons
in t. week.
6.30 P.M. Supper.

Service in English for Miss. Wednesday and Sunday night
and for Evangelists Thursday night. They have their own
meetings Monday and Tuesday hights.
Evangelists go out in t. vil. to teach Sunday schools every
morn. fr. 6 to 9 o.c.

Palavers.

Wisdom, patience, and tact required.

Need an intelligent, trustworthy native who can inquire
into all t. facts, and give a summary f. t. same before
t. contending parties.

T. government is much hampered by interpreters who are
rascals in seeking graft fr. both parties.

One man on t. miss. is delegated to settle palavers.

A. Palavers directly connected w. Church work.

T. Miss. shd have charge f. all quest. involving dis-
missal f. ch. membs., and shd take t. investiga. in cases
f. misconduct-stealing-polygamy-adultery, etc.

Dr. Morrisons Talks. 6.

B. General Palavers.

Those that indirectly affect t. Mission.

T. chief f. a vil. shd. always settle his own affairs - those that involve his people.

Native laws and customs shd. be regarded as far as poss.

Never usurp t. author. f. a chief.

Be cautious not to excite t. jealous f. t. State in settling palavers. Never interefere w. a State affair.

Turn all such matters over to t. State.

A miss. is not a judge, but a counsellor and a father.

Palavers to be refered to t. State.

Stealing-Store breaking- fighting between villages-arson-murder-serious injury by witch-craft, hemp smoking, and t. manufact. f. gin.

T. attention f. t. Govern. is to be called to any infringment f. religious liberty guaranteeded by t. Treaty f. Berlin. As a last resort appeal to yr. own authorities.

Residence palaver must be referred to t. State. It is t. cause f. much trouble, and gt. injustice is being visited upon t. natives. who have been compelled in t. first place to settle where they are.

Slavery. Not recog. by t. Belgian law, yet it exists

. A man can be prosecuted for buying or selling a slave.

T. price f. redemption at Luebo is 16 pieces f. cloth.

Never wise to declare a slave free without ransom as both t. slave and his master will consider it unjust.

Marriage.

T. Govern. gen. recognizes mar. accord. to native custom, and it ought to be sustained after it has once been entered. Legally t. Govern. does not recog. polygamy, and wld. not mar. such.

Dowery to t. wifes mother is prevalent and pernicious. It is discouraged by t. miss. A daughter may be sold by her mother to each man who offers a larger dower until she has become t. wife in turn f. a dozen dif. men.

Taxes.

Levied upon ev. male person above adolesence. Men are taxed for more than one wife, but wo. are not taxed. T. State reserves t. right to demand recruits for soldiers and carriers.

Native rights.

T. govern. regards ev. native as under some chief, but not as a slave.

A native can change his residence only upon consent f. t. Commissaire f. t. dist.

Fields are regarded as t. property f. t. native who cleared or bought it fr. another native. All lands are claimed however by t. State, and do not belong to t. native as such.

Dr. Morrisons. Talks 7.

Organization of t. Mission.

T. Mission is composed f. male members ; is t. governing nbody for lacal affairs; and has an Annual Meeting in Dec. f. representatives f. all t. stations. There is oft. a Called Meeting in June.

Officers: Elected at t. Annual Meet.

Chairman, Secretary, and Treasurer. Legal Represent. and an Official Correspondent w. t. Home Mission Board.

It is not wise to change t. Legal Represent.

The Official Correspondentent may be t. Secy. Legal Rep. or other person.

Two or more Standing Committees.

One is t. Adinterim Committee wh. acts on unimportant matters wh. demand attention at once.

The Station Staff on each station is composed f. men and women, and meets monthly to consider all matters on the station. T. station is subject to t. mission.

There is a Chairman, Secry. and Treasurer on each Station. T. Station Treasurer keeps t. personal accounts f. t. individual missionaries, and f. t. stores ,etc. His books are sent to t. Mission Treasurer.

The Mission Treasurer has general business and financial management f. t. entire mission, t. purchase f. goods at Home , and t. transport all along t. way to t. Station. His report is submitted to t. Mission Annually .

He is responsible for t. ordering f. all barter goods and for t.

and for t. sale f. t. same to t. missionaries .thro. t. Station Treasurer.

He countersigns all orders for goods purchased abroad. In case f. his absence t. Chairman f. t. Adinterim Commit. may sign these orders.

The Station Treasurer rec. fr. t. Miss. Treas. a copy f. every invoice f. goods for each individ. missionary; lends money or goods to missionaries; keeps t. store and pays t. workmen.

The missionary rec. his salary either in cash fr. t. Stat. Treas. or in orders fr. Europe, or in barter goods.

The Mission pays all transport and customs on goods as per invoice. (Do not order goods for personal profit sales to t. natives. or otherwise.)

The Mission pays t. travelling expenses f. t. missionary as far as Leppoldville where his salary begins.

The missionary pays board on the Lansley, but his transportation is free.

The chop list is charged to f. missionary, but shd. be squared off in two yrs. It is some times nec. to purchase goods from Leopoldville, but this is costly and shd. be avoided.

The Missionary is entitled to his home and its upkeep, and to six or seven necessary servants who are pd. by and under t. control f. t. station. These servants may be cook, wash-jack, two women to carry water, personal boy, and one or two men about t. plavé-hammock carriers, etc.

Mission Property.

All tents, hammocks, camp beds, chairs, and other tenting outfit belong to t. mission, but may be used or kept by t. missionaries as may be agreed upon.

All household goods and effects of ev. kind belong to t. missionary personally and shd . be stored while on furlough and sold by him if his departure is permanent.

In case f. sudden departure without sale, t. Station Treas. will have them appraised by a Committ. and take charge of them.

All owance A special allowance is made t. Legal Represent- who entertains official visitors.

Station Store.

T. barter goods are kept here to be sold t. missionaries in case f. need, and to t. natives at cost including transportation, but not at a profit. T. Saate requires t. natives to be paid in cash for their services.

Accounts , shd. be kept in Sterling at t. rate f. $4.85 to t. pound.

Ordering of Goods. Observe t. proper time to order, and send instructions for t. initial marking f. t. cases. Generally order twice a yr. March and Sept. Allow six mos. for t. goods to reach Leopoldville. Order nothing at Christmas for t. goods may lay at Leo all t. summer.

Wills, Make one will for yr. effects in t. Congo, and a seperate will for yr. property at home. Send t. home will to t. home land for safe keeping.

Women as well as men shd. make a will. T. State seizes t. property f. those who die in t. Congo Belge intestate. Congo wills are usually made out to t. Legal Representativ. f. t. Mission.

T. Legal Representative shd. keep an official station diary.

Establishing a New Station.

I. Make arrangements w. t. State and t. native Chief.

(a) State-Address a letter to t. Commissaire f. t. Dist. stating t. desire to purchase a tract f. ~~lnd~~ land near such and such a vil.

Enclose 2 maps: one f. t. general region giv. rivers, towns, etc.; the other f. t. locality giv. markings f. trees, streams, distances, points f. compass, etc. for t. Surveyor when he comes.

State in t. communicat. that this tract desired is for missionary and~~xpurxy~~ purely philanthropic work, and that it is hoped t. State will grant t. same for t. purposes mentioned.

"Possession Provisional." If a missionary is ready to occupy at once, ask for a Posess. Provis. It must be agreed to vacate within 15 fifteen days upon notice fr. t. State.

Note. There is a law prohibiting one from stopping in any one place for more than 15 days without residence or permission. Never settle without applying. It is better, of course, to make this provisional arrangement if there is a strong probability f not securing permission for residence.

Do not put up expensive buildings until t. concession is permanent. Send t. application to t. Governor General at Boma, and a copy to t. Commissaire f. t. District. Keep copies f. all such transactions for future reference. Secure blank forms for all reports, concessions, etc.

(b) Talk over matters w. t. chief, first selecting t. ground and paying t. chief for it when granted.

Make a careful examination f t. sources f. drinking water. Spring water is often unsanitary tho. in general use.

2. Make a general survey f. t. plat and set permanent corner posts.

3. Lay off t. station according to what you expect to attempt. It is well to put such public buildings as t. church, store, and pharmacy near t. center w. t. dwellings on t. border.

Determine with and direction f. t. ~~paths~~ walks.

Get t. station laid off, before any begin. is made on buildings. Remove grass and underbrush, but leave shade trees. Plant as soon as poss. palm trees along t. walks, and fruit trees around t. grounds. Make a garden at once.

Building. Build two-room temporary houses located where they can be used for kitchens and ~~xxxxxxxx~~ store-houses when t. permanent house is built. It is suggested where several missionaries are to settle it is suggested that one f. these houses contain a kitchen, store room, and large dining room so that all t. missionaries can have their meals together until t. larger houses are ready.

Erect a one room mission store-house securely built, a dispensary, and a shed dor services. On t. day after a rr a. begin to teach school under a shade tree until you can erect a shed or building for t. purpose.

At t. very first make arrangements w. t. chief to furnish roofing wh. has to be on before t. mud is put in t. walls.

Employment f. Workmen and Pay.

At first it may be poss. to arrange w. t. chief to furnish workmen for 2 or 3 mos. For these State licenses are not needed . For t. first yr. or two t. Miss. will prob. need abt. 75 regular workmen who can be selected on merit fr. among t. men furnished by t. chief.

T. State requires monthly pay and weekly rations.

Secure fr. t. State

1. Permits to employ workmen,

2. Licenses to employ regular workmen.

Note. Licenses are not needed for carriers who will retur home after taking t. miss. goods so t. concession.

Avoid gathering about t. mission workmen of other tribes than tha among wh. you intend to work.

Pick out fr. t. first half a dozen men who show sufficien aptitude to be trained in carpentry and in handling tools

Keep t. men singing, and in a good humor. You will get them to do much more work than by quarrelling and yelling at them.

Medical work. This can be begun t. first day. Your administration f. medicine accopanied by sympathetic help , visiting among them, calling them by name, will show the natives that you are genuinely interested in them, and will arouse confidence.

Dr. Morrisons Talks 10.

With gt. caution you can give t. little tots a pinch f. salt or some little thing that will please them, but learn to say "No. Never pay any one to attend school. Show t. advantage f. learning and t. privilege f. writing to friend Some charts and hymns can be used at first.

From t. first require all yr. work people to attend school a little while every day and church services every morn.

As soon as poss. get boys or girls fr. near by vil. to attend sch. and perhaps to work on t. miss. for in this way you will bind t. whole neighborhood to you. Pay these children what they eat and wear and sometimes a little w. to trade at t. market. No State license is required for t. children.

Set a certain hour for service and school in t. vil. if t. people will not come to t. Miss. Get grown people in t. sch. if poss.

Let t. ladies undertake work for t. wo. and child. as soon as is feasible. Occasionally plaintains or bananas can be handed around instead f. tea to show yr. friendship.

Give an impression f generosity at first or you will be handicapped.

With all thy getting, get the language.

The Approach to The People with the Gospel.

There are perhaps some people, vil. and tribes to whom we ought not to go until t. Holy Spirit has made them read ready to hear. Some people seem to be unapproachable.

T. Bakete near Luebo have never shown any appreciation f. t. gospel. Follow t. line f. greatest cleavage where t. Spt. has prepared t. people, because this t. method f. Jesus who did not waste time on those who refused to hear.

Test. When t. people are suspicious f. t. food and clothin you offer them, and do not trust you, but think you are going to hoodoo them, you may be slow about settling there. Your actions, spirit and mod f. language will preach for you until you are conversant w. t. language.

Sermon to the Natives.

That on Mars Hill is a good type.

Respect t. feelings f. t. natives, and do not laugh at their fetichs worship. Bring out Gods benevolence. Call attention to t. One who makes t. grain f. corn to grow. If they say they can see their god and ~~xxxxxxxxxxxx~~ but ours cannot be seen; ask them to explain t. wind, or find life in a dead man, and ~~xxx~~ call attention to t. power that is hidden. Your idol is created, but our God is a Creator. He is a Person, our Father, who has left laws against stealing, lying, adultery, anger, Sabbath breaking, etc. When these laws are broken t. people must be punished just as t. chief punishes those who disobey him.

God has sent a way f. escape thro. His Son Jesus Christ. You must be sorry for t. old life, be ready to give it up, at any cost, and belive on t. Lord Jesus Christ. and love and obey Him. He can and will help you and give you peace.

We are not come as Bula Matadi to collect taxes, or as traders to make money out of you, but we have been sent to tell you this message.

Dr. Morrisons Talks II.

Get some native helpers as soon as possible. when a boy learns a dozen letters, put him to work teaching others. In five days you ought to have helpers. The helper may not be a Christian at first, but he begins to feel some responsibility, and xxxx t. transformation will follo

Catechumen class.

Give daily instruction to those who wish to know more about salvation and to become Christians. At first teach t. simple attributes f. God, t. work f. t. Holy Spirit, t. fall f. man, and redemption thro. Jesus Christ, repentance faith, future life, and prsver. Tell them t. heathen customs must be giv. up. Train them in worship, Sabbath observance, charity, liberality and giving t. gospel to others.

Length f. Proba.. T. raw natives are usually traine five or six mos. before being rec. into t. church. A test is t. faithful attendance and interest in t. catechmen class Do not rec. them before they understand, or keep them too long fr. t. training and help f. t. church.

Teach that baptism is not salva., but that faith in God is essential. When one has really accepted Jesus as his Pers onal Saviour by faith, then regard him as a Xn. ,baptized or not.

In t. catechumen classes require Church attendance, giving leading in prayer, and teaching others t. gospel. It is best for t. missionary not to ask t. natives to join t. church, because t. native thinks he is compelled to do what t. whire man requests.

Grade t. class, but admit new members at any time. The success f. t. work centers around t. catechumen class.

There is danger in children under twelve years becoming church members, and later f. saying that they did not know what they were doing. There a e exceptions among children trained up in t. mission home.

The Native Church.

T. church is composed f. those who are baptized and enrolled. T. chief concern ought to be the shepheording and training f. chuch members, and t. propagation f. t. gospel. T. reception into t. church is only t. beginning f. t work, bedause very much f. t. future success will depend upon t. careful training you give these first people.

On receiving a few members complete t. church organi - tion w. officers. Begin from t. start to train native men and wo. to become leaders and teachers by throwing responsibility upon them.

T. ordiantion f. a native pastor is to come later after t. peo. have become well grounded in t. Xn. principles f. living and work.

You can have evangelists to teach in villages, but no to rec. members or administer communion. Have t. evangelists to come in every two. yrs. for instruction.

T. elders have chrage f. t. church administration and t. deacons make collections and look after t. poor. Give each church member some special work for wh. he is responsible. Make t. teachers responsible for a certain territory

T. child. are set to gather. flowers for t. church on Sunday and visiting sick children.

The church cont.

T. work among wo. is very difficult and needs to be guieded wisely and seriously.

One or two men can be made responsible for gathering up t. weekly collections in t. villages. This is done on Fri. in Luebo, and t. perisable articles are sold at t. Saturday market. T. collectors need not be church officers, but the shd. be responsibible parties. In order to prevent t. missionaries fr. being regarded as tax collectors, t collection are turned over to t. deacons , and a report f. t. amt .col and t. distribut. is read to t. congregat. on t. follow. Sunday. It is applied to t. support f. evangelists , build- f. churches and schools, aiding t. sick, etc.

The Evangelists. He is a general superintendent f a certain sect: f country. It is best for t. evangel. not to handle t. collections, but to appoint under his oversight a local committee for this purpose.

Never send an evangelist to only one vil. for his work shd extend to t. surrounding villages.

Part f. his support may come fr. t. church wh. sends him, yet t. ideal is for t. native ch. to be selfsupporting.

Church building. Get t. natives to put up their own church building, and in native style.

When t. poe. f. a new vil. know nothing abt. ch. support or are very poor, get them to give all they will, and then offer to supplement their offering by a sort f grant in aid , but it is well to explain to them that t. money at home is raised by collect. and sacrifices like it is in t. native church.

Transfer t. evangelists- Mutangidika -to t. places whre they fit best. T teachers are not evangelists and must not be pd. foreign money. Nearly all t. evangelists do some teaching.

Hospitality. Nearly all our peo. go to t. evangel. for food and lodging when travelling. A lodging place ought to be provided for them under t. care f. t. evangelist.

T. officers f. t. church are local men.

T. teachers may become evangelists.

In January f. each yr. a native superintendent f. t. entire evangelistic force is elected by t. evangelists under t. approval f. t. missionaries. He is called President, and has a cabinet to assist him in t. affairs f. t. whole mission field under t. advice always f. t. missionaries. He must know who is in charge f. ev. dists, send needed money to t. dist., rec. and consider letters f. palavers, etc

Two good men shd be kept travelling continually visiting t. out-stations to arrange matters bet. t. evangelists and t. people, bring in reports, etc. It is wel for one f. these men to be an elder w. some authority to settle palavers. If he cannot settle them he refers t. matter to t. Prest. Teach yr. leaders, and workerd to exercise justice in every case and under all circumstances.

Reach out to other vil. as soon as possible. Get every memb. to feel respon. for t. propaga. f. t. gospel, not only in his vil, but while trav. to teach t. child. f. a new vil. a verse f. a hymn, a simple prayer and to leave books and tracts.

Training f. t. Church.

Teach t. obliga. f. stewardship, liberality, and f. systematic giving. Have a certain day for offerings during each week to be made regularly. T. Sunday collection is a free-will offering. Try to get t. peo. to give a thithe f. their income in money or in kind.

Keep two church rolls, one for t. present active memb. and t. other for t. memb. who have been lost sight f. for a time. Each vil. shd have its own roll book. It is best for to missionary do keep t. roll book , because t. goats will eat up t. natives book. Certificates f. transfer are given t. members who go to other missions. It is well to give ch. memb. some imperishable badge f membership.

To encourage attendance upon public worship and Sabbath observance, a half holiday is given Saturday afternoon wh. gives an opportu. to prepare for Sunday. Services are held in t. ch. on Sunday mornings and afternoons, and at sunrise during t. week. On Sunday ~~nights~~ and Wednesday nights t. natives have their own group pr. services.

T. missionaries have services for themselves in their own tongue on Sunday and wednesday nights.

An evangelist is given one day in t. week to lead t. 2o.c. instruction class in t. presence f. a miss. who suggests improvements. T. miss. shd. learn t. natives manner f. think. and speaking. He is fond f. illustra. and parables.

Church discipline.

This is for t. purpose f. instruct. and warning those who have professed faith in Christ.

T. relinquisment f. slaves has not been made a condition f. membership, but we teach t. peo. to abandon t. prac. f. slavery.

Idolatry is discussed in t. catechumen class. T. kinds and degrees f. heathen custom are various, and certain form f. idolatry require to be disciplined.

Native Xns. shd. not be allowed incases f. sickness to callin witch doctors and have incantations. They are forbidden to attend heathen dances and drunken debauches at t. burial f t. dead.

T. Native XN. is to be taught that t. death f.a believer is t. entrance into larger happiness and usefulness.

Some forms f. idolatry are peculiar to wo.. Make a careful study f. idolatry in order to understand t. native thought and to be able to meet his problems. T. native has t. same name for ~~xxxxxx~~ fetich and medicine ,and when t. fetich is taken away he is robbed f. all t. hope he knows. Be some what lenient until Xn. principles can be instilled and a Xn. constituency built up.

Dancing is f. various kinds. Some are sensual, and may be connefted w. superstitious orchi., but others are innocent and ought not to be condemned. Teach t. natives to discriminate bet. t. dances and it will develope charac. and discretion.

Drinking.

Gin and intoxicants shd. be forbidden, but not palm wine when it is fresh. Discipline drunkenness if it occurs from palm wine or any thing else. Palm wine is a refreshing drink w. very little alcohol in it, and is used in t. place f. tea or coffee. T. sour mash is also permitted, but guardedly.

Clothing is regarded as not being essential to Xnty. Do not say much about dress. Encourage t wearing f. t. loin cloth at least. Insist upon clean clothes, and set t. example.

Immorality. Immorality is to be disciplined in t. unfaithful one f. t. married, and in t. adultery f. t. unmarried. Do not allow an additional wife after one is a Xn.

Stealing is subjected to various kinds f. discipline.

Methods f. Discipline.

In cases like dancing, t. person is summonsed befor t. elders f. t. church to be rebuked and warned. A person may be rebuked pucblickly before t. church, but not expelled. In serious cases it is necessary to say that this persons name is erased fr. t. church rohl. Always explain that it is not to condemn, but to bring about repentance and restoration, and to warn others. T. length f. expulsion depends upon t. kind f. offense and t. lack f. repentance.

When being restored t. person must come publicly before t. church and declare his intentions. A memb. continuing

unrepentent and rebellious for yrs. must be excommunicated, not as a concemnation bu to ~~brinx~~ secure his salvation and restoration if possible.

Monogamy is t. ideal to be always taught and preached. At first it may be better to admit into t. church some who are polygamists, but never make them officers or leaders. Clear out as many surplus wives as possible , but do not use force. Get t. chief to assent to monogamy being t. "right palaver." Since he did not know that polygamy was wrong, have him release those wives w. whom he does not have dealings, and permit them to marry other men.

S. S. Elizabethville. Very cool -sea smoother.

Journal.

Tuesday-April 7 · 1914.

Read in French and Greek the Healing of the Lame man at t. Gate Beautiful Acts 3: I-II. Marvellous story!

I. The simplicity of it.

2. T. ministry f. sympathy and f. power growing out f. t. new sense f. brotherhood.

3. T. utter helplessness f. t. lame man. Lame from birth- a case f. congenital malformation.--" was carried."

4. His narrowed vision-"Asked an alms. "-Nothing more.

5. His pauperization-"whom they laid daily"--"toask alms f. them that entered into t. temple.""Expect. to receiv. something.

6. The contrast-"The Gate Beautiful" vs. "The man misshapen. Beautiful in design, and architecture, but t. glory f. t. Lord had departed, and w. it t. power. T. cripple a striking illustration f. t. sheer helplessness f. t. Jewish church in t. presence f. dire human need, physical and especially sriritual.

"To what purpose is t. multitude f. yr. sacrifices unto me? saith t. Lord. I am full of t. burnt offerings f. rams etc. Isa. I: II.

"Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me: t. new moons and sabbaths, t. calling f. assemblies, I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even t. solemn meeting." v. I3.

"And when ye spread forth yr. hands, I will hide mine eyes fr. you: yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: yr. hands are full f. blood." v. I5.

The Part Peter Played.

I. He takes t. initiative every where.

It marks (a) tremendous case f. temperament.

(b) complete recovery fr. his downfall.
(c) power f. t. Holy spirit.

2. He and John recog. t. agency f. praver in t. new Dispensa. "went up together into t. temple at t. hour of prayer."

3. Still holding to t. accustomed place and time. Later a break had to come w. Judaism, but for a time t. Apost church held to t. temple.

4. Rivèted attention- A phsycolog. necessity whether Peter was conscious f. it or not. ~~xxxxxxxxxxx~~ Peter fastening his eyes upon him w. John ,said "Look on us."

5. What a dramatic scene-

The lame man-helpless- a suppliant

The Beautiful Gate f. a temple where millions f gold had been expended on an order and a worship even more helpless.

Peter and John-Galileean fisherman-rugged-unletter pocr-

"Silver and Gold have I none: But such as I have give I unto thee:

Eow little dreamed t. lame man, or t. priest, or levite and High Priest t. force f. those words "Such as I have."

6. What did Peter have?

The rediscovery of God.

Faith in that God.

Certainty of his own acceptance and calling to t. Apostoleship-i.e. His credentials.

The promise of Jesus "Greater things than these shal ye do beca use I go unto t. Father."

The conscious Presence and Power ofthe Holy Spir

The desire to impart - Give I unto thee."

S. S. Elisabethville. Cape Finistere

Journal. Cold-cloudy.

Thursday -April 9 1914.

Jowetts Prayer- " My loving Lord, I would be more gentle! I touch the sores of the world roughly, and I increase th pain! Make me more sensitive, that I may feel the griefs and failures of others, and touch them with the gentleness of Christ. "

Meditations on healing of the Lame Man.

Acts 3.

A Miracle upon which the Resurrection of Jesus and the Genuineness and Power of the New Dispensation can be based

I. Had Jesus not risen it would have been a lost cause and the apostles could never have faced the public and attempted such a piece of work. It was the Jesus Christ who had "shown himself living" and was now ascended to his throne of power working with them that made this possible. A dead Christ cld. never have done it.

Jesus said "greater things than these shall ye do" and He went to the Father that He might the better reinforce them thro. t. Spirit.

Luke wrote to Theophilus Acts I. "of all that Jesus began both to do and to teach."

Jesus "began" in the Gospel record, here He "continued" in the Acts of the Apostles and of the Holy Spirit.

2. This after Pentecost, the first miracle of the New Disp.

Like t. heal. f. t. leper first in t. record after t. Ser. on t. Mount a type f. impurity and f. sin.

This a type of helplessness and of sin.

3. T. narrative is so simple and unaffected. No machinery. No premeditation- Peter was abt. to pass him by.

4. The miracle was performed in terms identical with those employed in t. description of Jesus work of healing and rsstoration.

(a) Done in t. spt. f. prayer.

(b) Exercise of faith on both sides.

Jesus had faith in God so did Peter.in t. efficac of t. Name f. Jesus.

T. lame mans faith did not reach as far as it might but our poor faith never does. God is always better to us than our faith.

(c) Instant recovery.

(d) Complete restoration.

5. Performed in the presence of many witnesses.

"And all t. people saw him walking and praising God"

"And they knew that it was he wh. sat for alms"

" All t. peop. ran together unto them."

6. Attested beyond a doubt. by men - Enemies.

"And beholding t. man wh. was healed stand. w. them, they cld. say noth. against it."

" What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them is manifest to all them that dwell at Jesuralem; and we cannot deny it

WHO WERE THESE ? CAIPHAS T.HIGH PRIEST and others who took part in t. condemnation and crucifxion of Jesus Christ. Acts. 4:6.John 18:13.

7. Beautiful selfabnegation-"Why look ye so earnestly on us as tho. by our own pow. or holiness we had made this man to walk". 3:12

"By t. Name f. Jesus Christ f. Nazareth...by Him doth this man stand before you whole." 4:10

8. The Courageous convict."We can but speak" 4:20

9. The Power - "Then Peter filled w. t. Holy Ghost."

10. Attested by God - 4:30. When they had prayed 1. the place was shaken 2. They W. all fil. w. the H.S.

The Missionary.

1.- Qualifications.
2.- Growth - essentials to
3.- Religious life
    Perils.
    Helps.
4.- Responsibilities.
5.- Daily duties.
    Grind
    worry
6.- Health.
7.- Recreation.
8.- Relation to other Foreigners.
    " " Natives.
9.- Palavers.
10.- Cheerfulness-sense of humor-tact.
11.- Food-exercise-
12.- Dress-
13.- The Home -
14.- Hours for study-rest-privacy.
15.- Highest Efficiency possible.

Prayer: Remarkable Ans.

1." In t. spring f. 1912 w were on t. verge f a famine f. salt and cloth at Lucbo. The "Lapsley" was long past due and we knew not when she wld. arrive. In a meeting for special prayer one f. our no. prayed that God wld. send our s steamer to us as a " glad surprise." T. pr. was ansd. , fo t. steamer arrived two days later when t. last sack f. sal had been used and but one bale f. cloth remained. "

R. D. Bedinger.

2 The Pot of Oil.

" One man had an especially interesting experience. Journeying in t. Ngiri river, w. only a boy to help him paddle, he came to a region where t. people were very hostile. It was also t. high water season, and food always scarce in that region because f. swampy land, and wild beasts had become impossible to find. At village after vil. he stopped to buy something to eat, only to be driven away w. threats and curses. Finally one eve., weak w. fasting he prayed to his Father."O God ,send me just a little pail oil lest I die." The boy mocked, but as they paddled on , all f. a sudden they saw a pot floating in t. river. And by so apparent an answer to pr., t. boy beg d t. evangelist Convanto not to touch t. pot , but he sd. "My Father has sent it," and lifted in out f. t. water , partly full f. oil. He had only prayed for t. common "Mtcbu" oil, but in t. bright grace f. God t. pot contained rich red "mkolo"oil .

A. F. Hansy --Bolenge. F.C.M.S.

3. The Leopard and t. Sentry.

The very night that Wembo Niama supplied us with two sentiries because t. leopards were so bad, at evening prayer Mr. Bedinger made special mention of them that they and we might be preserved. In a marvelous manner they were saved fr. t. terrible beast who sprang upon them in t. dead of night.

4. Fasting and Prayer for Morrison and Shepard.

This was done at Luebo when these two missionaries were summonsed to Leopoldville to trial by the State ,and t. "Lapsley" ran on a sand-bank, and they had to return to Luebo. T. law and custom was in t. unexplained absence f t. parties to close t. court and hold them guilty. In this case t. State waved t. usual procedure and waited their appearance, t. mission t. meanwhile praying this might be done, and Dr. Morrison have t. assurance that it wld. be done. It was done and the mission won t. case.

5. How We Found Wembo Niama.

The whole story f. our first journey to the Batetela country w. some 3000 in Brazil and t. Kasai district praying for us.

Scripture Quotations.

1. "Let my life be"hid with Christ in God. "

2. Helpers in Christ Jesus who have for my life laid down their own necks. Rom. 16: 394.

3. Not yours ,but you.

Quotations Fr. Letters.

" Wemingle our prayers w. hundreds f. others for you and your work. When alone at fam. pr. morn. and eve. and night, and in t. night watches. My faith feels t. assurance f. gt. victory and success in yr. work. T. work is Gods and He will go before you to prepare t. way in t. hearts f. t. people. ....Math. 9:27-28. Moved w. compass. How sweet and how tender t. words are, and we know Jesus has not changed. T. sheep without a shepherd in Africa are as dear to His heart as t. multi. f. old. .....

Fr. my childhood -my very earliest child-hood my precious mother talked in very simple language to me abt. miss work among t. heathen--sang me to sleep w. t. grand old miss. hymns wh. gave my mind a peculiar turn to this subject. T. nations unacquainted w. Christ have ever since lain very close to my heart. But I could do no more than offer my feeble prayers and give my mite.

May t. church for whom Christ died hear t. call and have a gt. soul-vision of t. worth f. a human soul as it will be seen in t. light of eternity. "What shall a man give in exchange for his soul? For what profit a man if he gain t. whole world and lose his own soul."

Mrs W. D. Clayton,

Albuquerque. N. M.

Quotations.

Cent. Africa.

He who would achieve anything in Central Africa must set his face like a flint.-H. Sutton Smith.

Animistic Religion.- A melancholy gravity, a tragic sadness runs thro. A-R-, and all frivolity and enjoy. are far from it.-Warneck.

Fitness for t. Work of t. Kingdom.

To see t. glory of God in t. face of J.C. and t. blindness of t. worlds heart to that glo; to see unveiled t. beauty that shd. be, and unveiled, too, t. shame that is; to have a spt. nat. that thrills at t. touch of t. per. love and life, and responds to ev. note of pain borne in upon it from t. murmurous trouble of t. world-this is to have inward fitness for t. high work of t. kingdom.

Ainsworth.

East and West-Persons vs. Principles.

We moderns of t. W. place our reliance upon institutions; we ~~on~~ ford. upon ideas. In t. E. it is per. influ. that tells, persons, who are expected, fol. and fought for. The hist. of t. W. is t. hist. of t. advance of thot. of t. rise and decay of institu., to wh. individ. are more or less subor. The hist. of t. E. is t. annals of personalities: justice and energy in a ruler, not polit. prin. are the what impress t. Orient. imagination.-G. A. Smith.

Quotations.

Stanley upon enter. t. upper Congo.

"Believe? Yes, I do believe that we shall all emerge into light again sometime. It is true that our prospects are dark as this night. Too. I love life as much as you do, or any other man does, yet the success of this effort I am about to state my life, my all."

Addressed to J. Gordon Bennett Dec. 27 1873.

Stanley upon leav. t. Congo.

"I felt my heart suffused w. purest grat. t. Him whose hand had protect. us and enabled us to pierce t. Dark Cont. from E. to W., and to trace its mightiest riv. to its ocean bourne."

[illegible] Wm. Jr.

[illegible] of their liv. reason, that all those de[illegible] souls who are not mere offerings to human [illegible] who cause all kinds of misfort. to [illegible] liv. And is no [illegible] world, [illegible] D. Yates.

[illegible] must be a nice [illegible] human [illegible] believe. [illegible] be hemisphere of [illegible] man to injure. [illegible] offerings are [illegible] spirit [illegible] powers. [illegible] to recognize [illegible]

Tennyson.

African Proverbs.

I. A drum only sounds because it is empty.

2. There can be no birth without a pang.

3. Slave blood is bad blood.

4. Distrust a man that cannot look you in the face, and ~~xx~~ distrust a woman who can.

5. We can do nothing against the truth.

6. If thou art an anvil, be patient, O slave, my brother; but if thou art a hammer strike hard.

7. The earth is a bee-hive, we all enter by the same door, but live in different cells.

8. Lead thou ~~first~~ the way in the wet grass dream,
Then, only then, art thou pioneer,
For Mr. First must get all the woes,
That Mr. Second may find repose.

9. All things are [illegible] for the young.

10. If you have to sleep three on a bed, sleep ~~xxxx~~ in the middle.

11. [illegible] under a leaf, (Disumbrai [illegible]) An allusion to hypocrasy.

I2. My mother-in-law is angry with me, but what do I care

We do not eat from the same dish.

I3. Laughter on the eye-lid(Fine veneer) An illusion

of sincerety.

I4. The mother of the lasts-- to denote the last.

I5. The African race is a rubber ball; the harder you dash it

to the ground the higher it will rise.

I6. When the rabbit was promised beans , he produced a basket.

I7. Touch not the aristocrats.(Poisons in the forest.)

I8. For a running deer, a running shot. (Brevity).

I9. The thickest dew falls in the hardest drought.

20. The forest is the Lords larder.

2I. If, O exasperated one, you are tied up in ropes, the

more you tug the tighter the knots become.

Quotations.

"Man is one world ,and hath another to attend him. "

Geo. Herbert.

National Greatness.

A great national destiny is t. heritage f. a peo. whose God is t. Lord, and whose citizenship becomes thereby imperial.

L.

Sin and a Saviour fr. Sin.

Over aginst total depravity let there be placed infinite mercy and limitless possibility; over against original sin, an infinite Saviour and a divine birthright.

L.

Heroism.

"T. heroism that is obscure is t. most heroic." Vance.

Manhood.

The world needs a manhood that is invincible ,self-reliant and strong.

L.

"Royal manhood must"walk humbly w. God." This is t. source f. its strength and its secret f. its gentleness. An irreligious life can never be an imperial life. It must ever remain an incomplete life." Vance.

Luther. Harnack says Luther was great only in his rediscovery f. God in t. gospels . Is not here i. true greatness f. any man, age, or civilization?"

Plato and t. State.

"The State can only be stable wh. is planned by ~~xxxxxxxxxx~~ artizans who make use f. t. heavenly pattern."

Stagnation. If a man stagnates ,he decays. Beware f. stagnation. Men do it in ev. profess., but t. tempta. is greater in t. ministry..... Our religion lacks depth"there shd. be t. impulse f. spt. passion united w. eternal calm in t. midst f. human change. "

Assurance. James says" Of some things we feel that we are certain. We know ,and we know that we know."

Moving Men. " No one has ev. moved t. multitudes except t. men w. t. magnet f. t. uplifted Lord." Jowett.

Lotations. Poetry.

"Tropic Rain."

As t. single pang of t. blow when t. metal is ming.well,
Lives and rings and resounds in all t. bounds of t. bell,
So t. thunder above spoke w. a single tongue,
So in t. heart of t. mounttain t. sound of it rumbled and clung.

Sudden t. thunder was drowned-quenched was t. levin light.
And t. angel spt. of rain laughed out loud in t. night.
Out as t. maddened riv.raves in t. clover glen,
Angeldf rain! you laughed and leaped on t. roofs of men.

And t. sleepers sprang in their beds, and joyed and feared
as you fell.
You struck and my caoin quailed: t. roof of it roared
like a bell.
You spoke, and at. once t. mountain shouted at spoke
with brooks;
You ceased ,and t. day returned,rosy,with virgin looks.

And methot.that beauty and terror are only one,and nothing
And t. world has room for love, and death, and thunder
and dew:
And all t. sinews of hell slumber in summer air,
And t. face of God is a rock, but t. face of t. rock
is fair.
Beneficent streams of tears flow at t. finger of pain:
And out of t. cloud that smites, beneficent rivers of rain.

R. L. Stevenson.

Statistics Congo Missions.
Approximate

Mission	Missionaries	Communicants.
B.M.S.	92	4,000
A.B.F.M.S.	48	4,100
A.P.C.M.	37	10,000
S.M.S.	55	3,000
C.B.M.	40	1,000
F.C.M.S.	20	3,000
C.M.A.	17	827
Wescott	9	300
C.I.M.	6	
M.E.C.M.	6	18
The Heart of Africa[4] (Studd).	4	
African Inland Miss	6	
Total	340	26,245